
**UNITED STATES
SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION**
Washington, D.C. 20549

SCHEDULE 14A
**Proxy Statement Pursuant to Section 14(a) of the
Securities Exchange Act of 1934
(Amendment No. 1)**

Filed by the Registrant

Filed by a Party other than the Registrant

Check the appropriate box:

- Preliminary Proxy Statement
- Confidential, for Use of the Commission Only (as permitted by Rule 14a-6(e)(2))**
- Definitive Proxy Statement
- Definitive Additional Materials
- Soliciting Material Pursuant to §240.14a-12

ALKERMES PLC

(Name of Registrant as Specified In Its Charter)

(Name of Person(s) Filing Proxy Statement, if other than the Registrant)

Payment of Filing Fee (Check all boxes that apply)

- No fee required
- Fee paid previously with preliminary materials
- Fee computed on table in exhibit required by Item 25(b) per Exchange Act Rules 14a-6(i)(1) and 0-11
-
-



2023 Proxy Statement and Notice of Annual General Meeting





Registered in Ireland—No. 498284

NOTICE OF 2023 ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING OF SHAREHOLDERS SCHEDULED TO BE HELD [●], 2023

To the Shareholders of Alkermes plc:

The 2023 Annual General Meeting of Shareholders (including any adjournments or postponements thereof, the "Annual Meeting") of Alkermes plc (the "Company" or "Alkermes"), a company incorporated under the laws of Ireland, is scheduled to be held on [●], 2023 at [●] p.m., Irish Standard Time, at [●] for the following purposes:

1. To elect seven directors to serve on the Company's Board of Directors (the "Board") from those individuals validly nominated by the Board or by any shareholder of the Company for election at the Annual Meeting in accordance with the Company's articles of association (the "Articles of Association").
2. To approve, in a non-binding, advisory vote, the compensation of the Company's named executive officers.
3. To ratify, in a non-binding vote, the appointment of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP as the independent auditor and accounting firm of the Company and to authorize, in a binding vote, the Audit and Risk Committee of the Board to set the independent auditor and accounting firm's remuneration.
4. To approve the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended.
5. To renew Board authority to allot and issue shares under Irish law.
6. To renew Board authority to disapply the statutory pre-emption rights that would otherwise apply under Irish law.
7. To transact such other business as may properly come before the meeting and any adjournments or postponements thereof.

Proposal 1 relates solely to the election of seven directors. In addition to the seven director nominees nominated by the Board for election, Sarissa Capital Offshore Master Fund LP ("Sarissa Offshore" and together with its affiliates and associates, "Sarissa") has provided notice to the Company of its intent to nominate three director nominees for election and such notice has not been withdrawn as of the time of filing of the proxy statement accompanying this notice (the "Time of Filing"). Accordingly, the number of individuals who were, at the Time of Filing, nominated in accordance with the Articles of Association for election or re-election as directors exceeded the number of directors to be elected at the Annual Meeting in accordance with Articles 114 and 149 of our Articles of Association. Therefore, the provisions of Article 151.2 of the Articles of Association that provide for plurality voting (i.e., election of the director nominees receiving the highest number of votes cast "FOR" such nominees) in the event of a contested election will apply with respect to Proposal 1 (and such provisions will apply even if the nomination of any or all of the Sarissa director nominees is withdrawn at or before the Annual Meeting). A separate resolution will be presented at the Annual Meeting for each of the director nominees and, in accordance with the Articles of Association, those seven director nominees receiving the highest number of votes cast in person or by proxy "FOR" their respective resolutions will be elected as the seven directors. "WITHHOLD" votes with respect to any director nominees will have no effect on the election outcome (a "WITHHOLD" is functionally equivalent to an "ABSTAIN" under Irish law).

[Table of Contents](#)

Proposals 2 through 5 are ordinary resolutions under Irish law, requiring the affirmative vote of a majority of the votes cast (in person or by proxy) on each resolution at the Annual Meeting for approval. Proposal 6 is a special resolution under Irish law, requiring the affirmative vote of the holders of at least 75% of the votes cast (in person or by proxy) at the Annual Meeting for approval. The foregoing items of business are more fully described in the proxy statement accompanying this notice. Shareholders as of [●], 2023, the record date for the Annual Meeting, are entitled to notice of and to vote at the Annual Meeting.

During the Annual Meeting, following a review of the Company's affairs, management will present the Company's Irish statutory financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022, and the reports of the directors and the independent auditor and accounting firm thereon. There is no requirement under Irish law that the Irish statutory financial statements be approved by shareholders, and no such approval will be sought at the Annual Meeting.

YOUR VOTE IS VERY IMPORTANT. It is important that your voice be heard and your shares be represented at the Annual Meeting whether or not you are able to attend. We encourage you to cast your vote promptly so that your shares will be represented and voted at the meeting. **Any shareholder entitled to attend, speak and vote at the Annual Meeting may appoint one or more proxies, who need not be a shareholder of record of the Company.** If you wish to appoint as proxy any person other than the individuals specified on the Company's proxy card, you may do so by contacting the Company Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Company Secretary or by delivering to the Company Secretary a proxy card in the form mailed to you or in the form set forth in Section 184 of the Irish Companies Act 2014. Your appointed proxy must attend the Annual Meeting in person in order for your votes to be cast. **We recommend that you review the further information on the process for, and deadlines applicable to, voting and appointing a proxy under the section entitled "General Information about the Meeting and Voting" commencing on page 15 of the proxy statement accompanying this notice.**

By Order of the Board of Directors.

DAVID J. GAFFIN
Secretary
Dublin, Ireland
[●], 2023

IMPORTANT NOTICE REGARDING THE AVAILABILITY OF PROXY MATERIALS FOR THE ANNUAL MEETING OF SHAREHOLDERS TO BE HELD ON [●], 2023. This notice, the accompanying proxy statement and the Company's Annual Report for the year ended December 31, 2022 are available at <http://www.proxydocs.com/ALKS>. These materials are also available free of charge on the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com. Because we have elected to utilize the "full set delivery" option for proxy materials related to the Annual Meeting, we are delivering paper copies of our proxy materials to our shareholders as of the Record Date.

The Company's Irish statutory financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022, including the related reports thereon, are available on the Annual Reports page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

If you are a shareholder of record, you may vote by Internet or submit your proxy by telephone prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting, or, if you elect to vote by mail, your validly executed proxy card must be received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting. If your ordinary shares are held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions and timelines for voting provided by such bank, broker or other nominee in order for your shares to be voted.

ALKERMES PLC

Notice of 2023 Annual Meeting

IMPORTANT

Sarissa Offshore has provided notice to the Company of its intent to nominate three director candidates for election to the Board at the Annual Meeting in accordance with the Articles of Association. You may receive proxy solicitation materials from Sarissa. The Company is not responsible for the accuracy of any information contained in any solicitation materials filed or disseminated by or on behalf of Sarissa or any of its representatives or affiliates.

THE BOARD DOES NOT ENDORSE SARISSA'S DIRECTOR NOMINEES. THE BOARD RECOMMENDS THAT YOU VOTE "FOR" THE BOARD'S DIRECTOR NOMINEES ONLY BY USING THE ENCLOSED WHITE PROXY CARD. THE BOARD ALSO RECOMMENDS THAT YOU DISREGARD ANY MATERIALS, AND DO NOT SIGN, RETURN OR VOTE ON ANY BLUE PROXY CARD SENT TO YOU BY OR ON BEHALF OF SARISSA. If you have already voted using a blue proxy card sent to you by Sarissa, you may revoke it by voting using the enclosed WHITE proxy card or through any other means of voting set forth on your proxy card. Only your latest dated, validly executed proxy will count, and any proxy may be revoked at any time prior to its exercise at the Annual Meeting.

Please note that your proxy card looks different this year than in prior years. Because of new regulations of the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission requiring a "universal proxy card", the Company's proxy card is required to list all of Sarissa's director nominees in addition to the Board's director nominees. As a result, your proxy card has more director nominee names listed on the proxy card than there are available director positions for election to the Board at the Annual Meeting. Please mark your card carefully. **You should vote "FOR" no more than seven director nominees in total.** If you vote "FOR" more than seven director nominees, all of your votes on Proposal 1 will be invalid and, depending on the bank, broker or other nominee through which you hold your shares, your votes cast on all other proposals before the Annual Meeting may also be invalid.

THE BOARD RECOMMENDS VOTING "FOR" THE ELECTION OF ALL SEVEN OF THE BOARD'S DIRECTOR NOMINEES UNDER PROPOSAL 1 (AND NOT MARKING A VOTE WITH RESPECT TO ANY OF SARISSA'S NOMINEES UNDER PROPOSAL 1), AND VOTING "FOR" PROPOSALS 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6, USING THE ENCLOSED WHITE PROXY CARD.

If you have questions about how to vote your shares,
please call the firm assisting us with the solicitation of proxies,

Innisfree M&A Incorporated:

Shareholders may call: +1 (877) 750-8334 (toll-free from the U.S. or Canada)
or +1 (412) 232-3651 (from other countries)

Banks and brokers may call collect: +1 (212) 750-5833

ALKERMES PLC

Notice of 2023 Annual Meeting

A Letter from our Board of Directors

Dear Fellow Shareholders,

The 2023 Annual General Meeting of Shareholders (including any adjournments or postponements thereof, the “Annual Meeting”) of Alkermes plc (the “Company” or “Alkermes”), is scheduled to be held on [●], 2023 at [●] p.m., Irish Standard Time, at [●].

Your vote will be especially important this year because Sarissa Capital Offshore Master Fund LP (“Sarissa Offshore” and, together with its affiliates and associates, “Sarissa”) has provided notice to the Company of its intent to nominate three directors for election to the Company’s Board of Directors (the “Board”) at the Annual Meeting. The Board and Company management have engaged constructively with Sarissa and the Board has considered each of Sarissa’s director nominees. When determining the Board’s recommendations on the nominees and matters before the Annual Meeting, the Board carefully considered the best interests of the Company and all of its shareholders. THE BOARD HAS DETERMINED NOT TO ENDORSE ANY OF SARISSA’S DIRECTOR NOMINEES AND RECOMMENDS THAT YOU VOTE “FOR” THE BOARD’S DIRECTOR NOMINEES ONLY BY USING THE ENCLOSED WHITE PROXY CARD, AND THAT YOU DO NOT MARK ANY VOTE WITH RESPECT TO SARISSA’S DIRECTOR NOMINEES. If you have already signed any blue proxy card provided by or on behalf of Sarissa, you have every legal right to change your vote by completing, signing and dating the enclosed WHITE proxy card and promptly mailing it in the enclosed pre-addressed envelope or following the instructions on the enclosed WHITE proxy card to vote via the Internet or by telephone. If you are a shareholder of record and you choose to submit your proxy by telephone, please call the toll-free number on your WHITE proxy card. If you are a beneficial owner of shares held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions provided by your bank, broker or other nominee to determine whether you may submit voting instructions by telephone or by Internet to your bank, broker or other nominee. Only your latest dated, validly executed proxy will count. IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT THAT YOUR SHARES BE REPRESENTED AND VOTED AT THE ANNUAL MEETING.

There are a number of other important proposals for your consideration at the Annual Meeting, including an advisory vote on our executive compensation, ratification of our independent auditors and approval of certain remuneration paid to such auditors, approval of an increase in the number of shares authorized for issuance under our stock option and incentive plan, and renewal of the Board’s Irish share issuance authorities. More information on the Company, the Annual Meeting, and the Board’s recommendations on each matter to be voted on at the Annual Meeting can be found in the enclosed proxy materials or other materials we may send you regarding the Annual Meeting. We encourage you to read these materials carefully when deciding how to vote your shares.

YOUR VOTE IS VERY IMPORTANT. Whether or not you plan to attend the Annual Meeting, we hope you will vote as soon as possible so that your voice is heard.

Thank you for your continued support of Alkermes,

Your Board of Directors

ALKERMES PLC

Letter to Shareholders



Registered in Ireland—No. 498284

PROXY STATEMENT

2023 ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING OF SHAREHOLDERS SCHEDULED FOR [•], 2023

Table of Contents	Page
PROXY SUMMARY	3
GENERAL INFORMATION ABOUT THE MEETING AND VOTING	15
BACKGROUND TO THE SOLICITATION	25
PROPOSAL 1—ELECTION OF DIRECTORS	32
BOARD OF DIRECTORS	34
THE ROLE OF THE BOARD AND ITS COMMITTEES	44
OTHER CORPORATE GOVERNANCE AND BOARD MATTERS	50
DIRECTOR COMPENSATION	57
CORPORATE RESPONSIBILITY AND SUSTAINABILITY	61
PROPOSAL 2—NON-BINDING, ADVISORY VOTE ON THE COMPENSATION OF THE COMPANY'S NAMED EXECUTIVE OFFICERS	65
PROPOSAL 3—NON-BINDING RATIFICATION OF APPOINTMENT OF INDEPENDENT AUDITOR AND ACCOUNTING FIRM; BINDING AUTHORIZATION OF AUDIT AND RISK COMMITTEE TO SET INDEPENDENT AUDITOR AND ACCOUNTING FIRM'S REMUNERATION	66
PROPOSAL 4—APPROVAL OF ALKERMES PLC 2018 STOCK OPTION AND INCENTIVE PLAN, AS AMENDED	67
PROPOSAL 5—RENEW BOARD AUTHORITY TO ALLOT AND ISSUE SHARES UNDER IRISH LAW	77
PROPOSAL 6—RENEW BOARD AUTHORITY TO DISAPPLY THE STATUTORY PRE-EMPTION RIGHTS UNDER IRISH LAW	79
REPORT OF THE AUDIT AND RISK COMMITTEE	81
AUDIT FEES	83
OWNERSHIP OF THE COMPANY'S ORDINARY SHARES	84
EXECUTIVE OFFICERS	87
EXECUTIVE COMPENSATION—COMPENSATION DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS	90
ADDITIONAL COMPENSATION INFORMATION	114
COMPENSATION COMMITTEE REPORT	117
EXECUTIVE COMPENSATION TABLES	118
PAY VERSUS PERFORMANCE	130
PAY RATIO	133
CERTAIN RELATIONSHIPS AND RELATED PERSON TRANSACTIONS	134
EQUITY COMPENSATION PLAN INFORMATION	135
OTHER INFORMATION	136
APPENDIX A—ALKERMES PLC 2018 STOCK OPTION AND INCENTIVE PLAN, AS AMENDED	A-1
APPENDIX B—GAAP TO NON-GAAP RECONCILIATION / NON-GAAP FINANCIAL TARGETS	B-1
APPENDIX C—ADDITIONAL INFORMATION REGARDING PARTICIPANTS IN THE SOLICITATION	C-1

Proxy Summary

This proxy summary highlights information that is described in more detail elsewhere in this proxy statement. This summary does not contain all the information you should consider, and you should read the entire proxy statement carefully before voting. Your vote is very important.

General Information

2023 ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING OF SHAREHOLDERS	
Meeting Date:	[•], 2023
Time:	[•] p.m., Irish Standard Time
Place:	[•]
Record Date:	[•], 2023
Shares Outstanding (as of Record Date):	[•]

COMPANY INFORMATION	
Ticker:	ALKS
Listing Exchange:	Nasdaq Global Select Market
Transfer Agent:	Computershare Trust Company, N.A
Corporate Website:	www.alkermes.com
Investor Relations Website:	investor.alkermes.com
Corporate Governance Documents:	investor.alkermes.com/corporate-governance

YOUR VOTE IS VERY IMPORTANT. Your vote is particularly important this year in light of the proxy contest being conducted by a dissident shareholder. We encourage you to vote as soon as possible so that your shares are represented at the meeting. We urge you to vote TODAY by following the instructions on the enclosed **WHITE** proxy card to vote via the Internet or by telephone or by completing, signing and dating the enclosed **WHITE** proxy card and promptly mailing it in the enclosed pre-addressed envelope. If you are a shareholder of record and you choose to submit your proxy by telephone, please call the toll-free number on your **WHITE** proxy card. If you are a beneficial owner of shares held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions provided by your bank, broker or other nominee to determine whether you may submit voting instructions by telephone or by Internet to your bank, broker or other nominee. Returning your **WHITE** proxy card will not prevent you from voting in person at the Annual Meeting but will ensure that your vote is counted if you are unable to attend.

How to Cast Your Vote

If you are a shareholder of record, you have four ways to vote:



Telephone: By calling the toll-free telephone number indicated on your proxy card. Easy-to-follow voice prompts allow you to submit your proxy and confirm your instructions have been properly recorded.



Internet: By going to the Internet website indicated on your proxy card. As with telephone voting, you can confirm that your instructions have been properly recorded.



Mail: By completing, signing, dating and returning a printed proxy card (or proxy form set out in section 184 of the Companies Act) in the enclosed pre-addressed envelope (which will be forwarded to the Company's registered address) or by delivery to the Company Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland D04 C5Y6.



In Person: By submitting a written ballot in person at the Annual Meeting. To obtain directions to the Annual Meeting, please contact our Investor Relations team at investor_relations@alkermes.com.

[Table of Contents](#)

Votes by mail, via the Internet or by telephone must be received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting.

If your ordinary shares are held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions provided by such bank, broker or other nominee in order for your shares to be voted. If you do not give instructions to your broker, your broker will not be able to vote your shares with respect to these proposals. **We urge you to instruct your broker, bank or other nominee to vote your shares in accordance with the Board's recommendations.** For more information, see the section entitled "General Information About the Meeting and Voting" beginning on page 15 of this proxy statement.

Purpose of this Proxy Statement

The board of directors of Alkermes plc (the "Board") is soliciting proxies for use at the 2023 annual general meeting of shareholders of Alkermes plc (including any adjournments or postponements thereof, the "Annual Meeting"). This proxy statement contains important information for you to consider when deciding how to vote on matters to be brought before the Annual Meeting. Please read it carefully. This proxy statement is first being made available to our shareholders on or about [●], 2023. This proxy statement is also available online at <http://www.proxydocs.com/ALKS>. The specific proposals to be considered and acted upon at the Annual Meeting are summarized below and described in more detail in this proxy statement.

Index of Frequently Requested Information

	Page
Corporate Responsibility and Sustainability	61
Active Shareholder Engagement	11
Board Refreshment and Tenure	54
Overboarding Policy	55
The Board's Role in Oversight of Risks and Opportunities	44

	Page
Board Diversity Matrix	36
Board Skills Matrix	37
Peer Group Selection and Review	98
Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines	114
Clawback Policy	114

Voting Matters and Recommendations of the Board

Proposals for Consideration	Board Recommendation	Page
1 Election of Directors	FOR all of the Board's nominees DO NOT MARK A VOTE with respect to Sarissa's nominees	32
2 Non-Binding, Advisory Vote on Executive Compensation	FOR	65
3 Non-Binding Ratification of Appointment of Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm and Binding Authorization of Audit and Risk Committee to Set Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm's Remuneration	FOR	66
4 Approval of Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended	FOR	67
5 Renewal of Board Authority to Allot and Issue Shares under Irish Law	FOR	77
6 Renewal of Board Authority to Disapply the Statutory Pre-emption Rights under Irish Law	FOR	79

**Proposal 1
Election of
Directors**

✓ **The Board recommends that you vote FOR the election of each of the seven Board Nominees and do not mark a vote with respect to Sarissa’s director nominees.**

Proposal 1 relates to the election of seven directors. Our Board is asking you to vote, by separate resolutions, to elect each of the seven Board Nominees on the enclosed WHITE proxy card (Emily Peterson Alva, Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D., Brian P. McKeon and Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D. to serve as Class II directors on the Board; and Shane M. Cooke, Richard B. Gaynor, M.D. and Richard F. Pops to serve as Class III directors on the Board (collectively, the “Board Nominees”)), each to hold office for a one-year term until our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders. Each Board Nominee was nominated for election by our Board upon the recommendation of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee of the Board (the “Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee”) based on an assessment of their unique experience, qualifications, attributes and skills and their ability to devote sufficient time and attention to Board duties and to otherwise fulfill the responsibilities required of directors.

In determining the Board Nominees, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board also carefully considered each of the director candidates nominated by Sarissa Capital Offshore Master Fund LP (“Sarissa Offshore” and, together with its affiliates and associates, “Sarissa”, and such nominees collectively, the “Sarissa Nominees”) and the best interests of the Company and its shareholders. **THE BOARD HAS DETERMINED NOT TO ENDORSE ANY OF THE SARISSA NOMINEES. THE BOARD RECOMMENDS THAT YOU VOTE “FOR” THE SEVEN BOARD NOMINEES ONLY USING THE ENCLOSED WHITE PROXY CARD AND THAT YOU DO NOT MARK ANY VOTES WITH RESPECT TO THE SARISSA NOMINEES.**

The below table provides summary information about the Board Nominees and our continuing directors.

For additional information concerning this proposal, the Board Nominees and the Board, see Proposal 1 beginning on page 32 of this proxy statement and the section entitled “*Board of Directors*” beginning on page 34 of this proxy statement.

Name	Director Since	Board Position	Audit and Risk	Compensation	Nominating and Corporate Governance	Financial Operating
BOARD NOMINEES FOR ELECTION						
Emily Peterson Alva	2021	Member			Member	Member
Shane M. Cooke	2018	Member				
Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.	2019	Member		Member		
Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.	2021	Member			Member	
Brian P. McKeon	2020	Member		Member		Chair
Richard F. Pops	2011	Chair				Member
Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	2022	Member			Member	
CONTINUING DIRECTORS						
David A. Daglio, Jr.	2020	Member	Member			Member
Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D.	2016	Member	Member		Chair	
Frank Anders Wilson	2019	Member	Chair			Member
Nancy J. Wysenski	2013	Lead Ind.		Chair		

Proposal 2 Non-Binding, Advisory Vote on Executive Compensation	<p>✓ The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 2.</p> <p>We are asking you to approve, on a non-binding, advisory basis, the compensation of the Company's named executive officers for 2022.</p> <p>For additional information, see Proposal 2 beginning on page 65 of this proxy statement.</p>
--	--

Proposal 3 Non-Binding Ratification of Appointment of Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm and Binding Authorization of Audit and Risk Committee to Set Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm's Remuneration	<p>✓ The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 3.</p> <p>We are asking you to ratify, on a non-binding, advisory basis, the appointment of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP ("PwC") as our independent auditor and accounting firm, and to authorize, on a binding basis, the Audit and Risk Committee of the Board (the "Audit and Risk Committee") to set PwC's remuneration.</p> <p>For additional information, see Proposal 3 beginning on page 66 of this proxy statement.</p>
--	--

Proposal 4 Approval of Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as Amended	<p>✓ The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 4.</p> <p>We are asking you to approve the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended (the "2018 Plan"), as proposed to be further amended to increase the number of ordinary shares that are authorized for issuance thereunder by [●] (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar events) and increase the number of ordinary shares that may be awarded in the form of incentive stock options by the same amount.</p> <p>For additional information, see Proposal 4 beginning on page 67 of this proxy statement.</p>
---	---

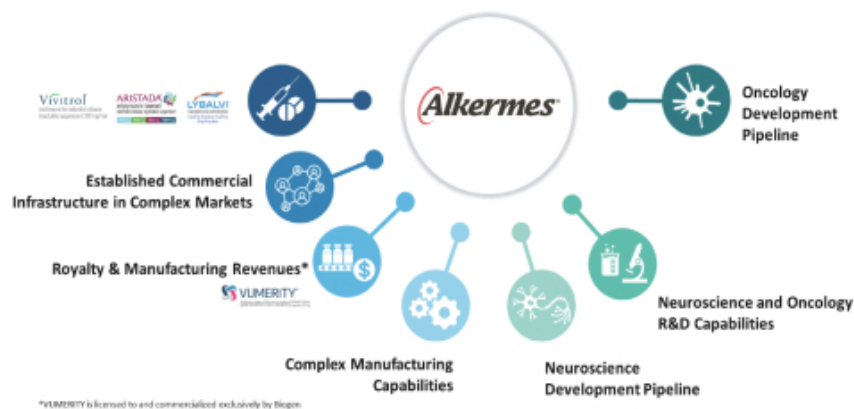
Proposal 5 Renewal of Board Authority to Allot and Issue Shares under Irish Law	<p>✓ The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 5.</p> <p>Under Irish law, the directors of an Irish public limited company ("plc") such as Alkermes must have specific authority from its shareholders to allot and issue any shares, including shares which are part of the company's authorized but unissued share capital. Our Board's authority to allot and issue ordinary shares was most recently approved at our 2022 annual general meeting of shareholders (our "2022 Annual Meeting") and, if not renewed, will lapse on January 7, 2024. We are asking you to renew our Board's authority to allot and issue shares, up to a maximum of 20% of our issued share capital as at [●], 2023, for a period of 18 months in accordance with the terms set forth in Proposal 5. Granting to a company's board of directors authority to allot and issue shares is routine for Irish plcs such as Alkermes.</p> <p>For additional information, see Proposal 5 beginning on page 77 of this proxy statement.</p>
--	--

Proposal 6 Renewal of Board Authority to Disapply the Statutory Pre-emption Rights under Irish Law	<p>✓ The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 6.</p> <p>Under Irish law, unless otherwise authorized by its shareholders, an Irish plc such as Alkermes generally may not issue shares for cash without first offering those shares on the same or more favorable terms to its existing shareholders on a pro-rata basis. Our Board's authority to disapply these statutory pre-emption rights and issue new shares for cash was most recently approved at our 2022 Annual Meeting and, if not renewed, will lapse on January 7, 2024. We are asking you to renew our Board's authority to disapply these statutory pre-emption rights, up to a maximum of 20% of our issued share capital as at [●], 2023, for a period of 18 months in accordance with the terms set forth in Proposal 6. Granting authority to disapply these statutory pre-emption rights to a company's board of directors is routine for Irish plcs such as Alkermes.</p> <p>For additional information, see Proposal 6 beginning on page 79 of this proxy statement.</p>
---	---

Business Overview

Alkermes plc (together with its consolidated subsidiaries, “Alkermes” or the “Company” and referred to herein using terms such as “us” or “we”) is a fully-integrated, global biopharmaceutical company that applies its scientific expertise and proprietary technologies to research, develop, manufacture and commercialize, both with partners and on its own, pharmaceutical products that are designed to address unmet medical needs of patients in major therapeutic areas.

Alkermes has a diversified portfolio of marketed products focused on central nervous system disorders, including proprietary products focused on alcohol dependence, opioid dependence, schizophrenia and bipolar I disorder, and a pipeline of product candidates in development for neurological disorders and cancer. Headquartered in Dublin, Ireland, Alkermes has a research and development (“R&D”) center in Waltham, Massachusetts; an R&D and manufacturing facility in Athlone, Ireland; and a manufacturing facility in Wilmington, Ohio.



In November 2022, as part of an ongoing review of strategic alternatives for the oncology business, we announced our intent to separate our neuroscience and oncology businesses, including a potential separation of the oncology business into an independent publicly-traded company. With the advancement of our lead oncology candidate, nemvaleukin alfa, into potential registration-enabling studies and recent developments in the healthcare industry and regulatory environment, our Board and our leadership believe that separating the oncology business at this time will better enable targeted investment and capital allocation to maximize the potential of each business and that such separation will promote the creation of shareholder value. The separation, if consummated, is expected to be completed in the second half of 2023.

COVID-19 Ongoing Impact and Response

In 2022, the COVID-19 pandemic continued to negatively impact healthcare providers, patients and caregivers involved in the treatment of serious mental illness and addiction in the U.S. While we have taken action to mitigate the impacts of the pandemic on our commercial activities, including adoption of virtual engagements and expansion of our injection site network to facilitate patient access to our marketed products, sales of our proprietary injectable products and certain third-party products from which we receive revenue continued to be negatively impacted in 2022.

2022 Business Priorities and Highlights

Three strategic priorities guided our management of the business in 2022: commercial execution; advancement of our development pipeline; and a focus on profitability. Underpinning these priorities and the operation of our business is our foundation of strong corporate governance, dedication to patients and to our employees and our commitment to operating in an ethical and responsible manner.



[Table of Contents](#)

Consistent with these priorities, 2022 was a year of important accomplishments and new developments for the Company. Highlights included:

Successfully executed our commercial strategy

- Executed commercial launch strategy for **LYBALVI**, our oral antipsychotic product for the treatment of adults with **schizophrenia** or **bipolar I disorder**, and generated annual net sales of **\$96 million**, which exceeded sell-side analyst consensus and the high end of our annual net sales financial expectations.
- Generated **total revenues** of **\$1.11 billion**, driven by **24% year-over-year growth** in **proprietary product net sales** (\$777 million).
- Achieved **VIVITROL annual net sales of \$379 million**, which was toward the high end of our annual net sales financial expectations and represented a **10% year-over-year increase**.
- Achieved **ARISTADA** annual net sales of **\$302 million**, which is toward the midpoint of our annual net sales financial expectations and represented a **10% year-over-year increase**.

Significantly progressed our pipeline programs

- Initiated **phase 1 first-in-human** study for **ALKS 2680**, our orexin 2 receptor agonist, enrolling initial cohorts and **dosing subjects** well ahead of anticipated timelines.
- Received **positive IDMC** (independent data monitoring committee) **risk/benefit recommendation** supporting continuation of **ARTISTRY-6**, our phase 2 potential registrational study of **nemvaleukin alfa** (“nemvaleukin”) for the treatment of **mucosal melanoma**.
- Announced **positive topline results from ENLIGHTEN-Early**, a phase 3b study that evaluated the effect of LYBALVI compared to olanzapine on body weight in young adult patients with schizophrenia or bipolar I disorder who were early in their illness.
- Presented **nemvaleukin data** from **ARTISTRY-1**, a phase 1/2 study evaluating the safety, tolerability and efficacy of nemvaleukin administered intravenously as a monotherapy and in combination with pembrolizumab (KEYTRUDA®) at American Society of Clinical Oncology (“**ASCO**”) conference.

Continued focus on profitability

- Achieved **GAAP net loss** of **\$158 million**, toward the low end of our most recent annual GAAP net loss financial expectations and **non-GAAP net income** of **\$58 million**, exceeding the high end of our annual non-GAAP net income financial expectations, as increased in October 2022. See *Appendix B* for a reconciliation of this generally accepted accounting principles in the U.S. (“GAAP”) to non-GAAP financial measure.
- Announced decision to explore **separation** of our **oncology business** and **neuroscience business**, following strategic review and assessment.

Maintained operational excellence

- Achieved **order fulfillment** levels for each of VIVITROL, ARISTADA and LYBALVI **in excess of 99%**, despite the challenges posed by the COVID-19 pandemic on our manufacturing site operations.
- **Received no critical findings** from regulatory authority inspections or audits of our manufacturing facilities.

Strengthened our commitment to our people and our stakeholders

- Increased our **diversity, inclusion and belonging (“DIB”)**-related education, awareness and training programs and worked with our **employee resource groups** to enhance our benefits and human resources policies to support recruitment and retention of diverse talent.
- Published our 5th **Corporate Responsibility Report**, disclosing our DIB initiatives, employee wellness and career development programs and environmental, health and safety performance data.
- Awarded **Alkermes Inspiration Grants® Program** grants totaling over **\$500,000** to nine **nonprofit organizations** working to address the needs of people living with alcohol dependence, opioid dependence, schizophrenia, bipolar I disorder or cancer, with a focus on unmet needs in historically under-resourced or underrepresented communities with longstanding and widespread health disparities.

Corporate Governance Highlights

We strive to maintain strong corporate governance practices that promote the long-term interests of the Company and our shareholders and strengthen the oversight of our management and our Board. Highlights of these practices include the following:

Board and Governance Practices	Alignment with Shareholder Interests
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Independent Board (other than our CEO)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Designees of two shareholders on our Board: <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Sarissa designee appointed in 2021• Elliott (as defined below) designee appointed in 2020
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Engaged Lead Independent Director	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Standing Board committees comprised solely of independent directors	<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Two additional directors appointed in 2020 with the support of Elliott
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Robust director overboarding policy	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Active shareholder engagement program with independent director participation
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Regular scheduled executive sessions of independent, non-employee directors	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Prohibition of hedging and pledging by executive officers and directors
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual Board, committee and individual director self-assessments	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Alignment of executive pay with performance
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Active Board refreshment	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Single class of voting shares
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Incorporation of diverse candidates in all director searches	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Since 2022, all director elections are for one-year terms
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Majority voting standard for uncontested director elections	Compensation Practices
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Plurality voting standard for contested director elections	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Significant portion of CEO and other executive compensation is “at-risk”
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> New director orientation and continuing director education	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual advisory vote on executive compensation program
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Board access to senior management and independent advisors	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual use of equity awards with performance-based vesting
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Board participation in executive succession planning and talent management	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Incorporation of ESG (as defined below) considerations into short-term incentive-plan
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual review of Corporate Governance Guidelines and other corporate policies	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No excessive perquisites
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Code of Business Conduct and Ethics	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No repricing of stock options
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual publication of Corporate Responsibility Report	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Clawback policy in respect of equity compensation and certain cash compensation
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Share ownership and holding guidelines for executive officers and directors	

Recent Enhancements to our Corporate Governance Policies and Practices

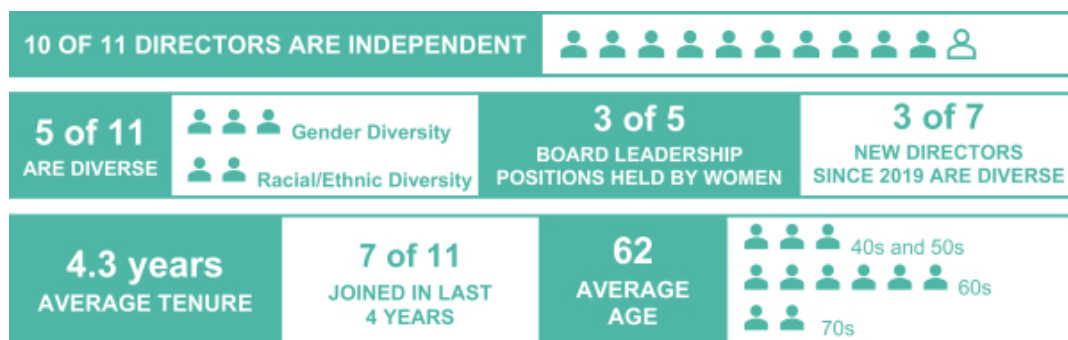
We regularly review and refine our governance policies and practices based on market best practices, shareholder feedback and the evolving needs of our business. In recent years, we took a number of actions to further enhance our corporate governance policies and practices and our Board structure, composition and diversity, which are described below under “Recent Enhancements to Corporate Governance Policies and Practices”.

Board of Directors – Overview

Each year, as part of our annual Board evaluation process, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee reviews the qualifications and experience of our Board as a whole to ensure alignment with our strategic priorities. The Board Nominees and continuing directors possess significant experience in the areas set forth below. For a listing of qualifications and experience by individual Board member, see the Board skills matrix on page 37 of this proxy statement.



Our Board is substantially independent, has a strong representation of directors who are diverse in terms of age, self-identified gender and race/ethnicity, and has a mix of newer and longer-tenured directors, providing what we consider to be an appropriate balance of experience, institutional knowledge, fresh perspectives and skillsets. The following graphics reflect the composition of the Board following the Annual Meeting, assuming election of each of the seven Board Nominees.



For additional information about our Board composition, including specific qualifications and experience of, and other information about, the Board Nominees and continuing directors, see the section entitled “*Director Diversity, Qualifications and Experience*” beginning on page 36 of this proxy statement.

Continued Board Refreshment Highlights

- ✓ In May 2022, **appointed a new, independent director**, Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D., to the Board, adding to the Board’s diversity of background, expertise, and race/ethnicity.
- ✓ Since 2019, appointed a total of **seven new, independent directors**, further strengthening the Board’s expertise in areas of importance to our business strategy and diversity of gender and race/ethnicity.
- ✓ Effective July 2022, **two longer-serving directors retired** from the Board, resulting in a total of **five** longer-serving directors who have **retired** from the Board **since 2019**.
- ✓ Effective July 2022, appointed Nancy J. Wysenski as the Board’s **new Lead Independent Director**.
- ✓ Throughout 2022, **refreshed the membership and leadership** of the **Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee**, adding three new independent members and appointing a new chair; all four members of the committee are diverse in terms of gender and/or race/ethnicity.

For additional information, see “*Board Refreshment and Tenure*” on page 54 of this proxy statement.

Active Shareholder Engagement

Our management team and our Board value, and frequently solicit and respond to, the views of our shareholders. We interact with investors throughout the year and regularly engage with our shareholders through open dialogue and direct communication on a variety of topics, including our business and growth strategy, financial performance, corporate governance, executive compensation practices and environmental, social and governance (“ESG”) matters.

Shareholder Outreach, Engagement and Feedback

For the past several years, we have increased the frequency and scope of our shareholder engagement activities, actively solicited shareholder feedback and, when appropriate and determined by the Board to be in the best interests of the Company and its shareholders, made changes to our governance, compensation and other practices in response to the shareholder feedback received. Our Lead Independent Director and other members of our Board have participated in certain of these shareholder engagements alongside representatives of management. The primary areas of discussion during these engagements have related to:

- Board refreshment, composition and diversity, and related disclosures;
- the Board’s role in oversight of business risks and opportunities, including ESG risks and opportunities tied to our business strategy;
- corporate responsibility and sustainability, including our annual Corporate Responsibility Reports and our human capital development and other DIB initiatives;
- executive compensation, including the importance of alignment between pay and performance, establishing measurable targets and transparent disclosure in respect of compensation decisions;
- opportunities and plans for operational efficiency, optimization of the Company’s cost structure and enhanced profitability; and
- business strategy and execution, including the merits of a potential separation of the Company’s neuroscience business and oncology business.

Board Responsiveness to Shareholder Feedback

Feedback from our shareholder meetings is discussed with management and relayed to the full Board and the relevant committees of the Board, as appropriate. After careful consideration of the feedback received, our Board and management team have taken the following actions in recent years:

Enhanced our Corporate Governance

Our Board has taken a number of actions to enhance our corporate governance policies and practices and our Board structure, composition and diversity. See page 12 of this proxy statement.

Enhanced our Compensation Program

Our Compensation Committee has implemented significant changes to our executive compensation program to enhance its performance-based nature and alignment with creation of shareholder value. See page 92 of this proxy statement.

Increased Focus on Long-Term Profitability

We announced a commitment to, and have managed the business toward, long-term profitability targets, and formed a committee of the Board to oversee achievement of such targets and implementation of cost optimization activities.

2022 Annual Meeting Results and Continued Engagement

At our 2022 Annual Meeting, our proposals received support ranging from approximately **86% to 99%** of the votes cast, representing strong shareholder support, and an improvement from our last annual meeting, including for our executive compensation program and our director nominees. Following our 2022 Annual Meeting, we requested engagement meetings with shareholders who collectively held approximately 60% of our outstanding shares and held meetings with shareholders who collectively held approximately 55% of our outstanding shares. Our Lead Independent Director and other members of our Board participated in certain of these meetings alongside representatives of management.



We remain committed to engaging with shareholders and other stakeholders on a regular basis to solicit and consider their views on our business strategy and performance, executive compensation programs and corporate responsibility, sustainability and governance practices.

Recent Enhancements to Corporate Governance Policies and Practices

Following careful consideration of shareholder feedback, the evolving needs of our business and market trends in governance practices, **our Board has taken the following actions** in recent years to enhance our corporate governance:

Declassified the Board	In June 2021, we asked our shareholders to approve amendments to our Articles of Association that serve to declassify the Board over a three-year period. Since the 2022 Annual Meeting, each class of directors that is up for election is eligible for a one-year term. The Board will be fully declassified as of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders.
Limited outside directorships	In May 2022, the Board adopted revised Corporate Governance Guidelines with increased limits on public company directorships (our “overboarding” policy). See page 55 of this proxy statement for details. Each of our directors is, and was at all times during 2022, in compliance with this overboarding policy.
Refreshed Board and committee membership periodically	Since September 2019, the Board has engaged in significant refreshment activities, resulting in the appointment of seven new, independent directors, including two in 2021, and one in 2022, each further strengthening the Board’s expertise in targeted areas of importance to our business strategy and adding to its diversity. In addition, five of our longer-serving directors have retired from the Board since 2019. See the section entitled “ <i>Board Refreshment and Tenure</i> ” beginning on page 54 of this proxy statement. During 2022, our Board also appointed a new Lead Independent Director and refreshed the membership and leadership of its Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, adding three new independent members and appointing a new independent chair.
Enhanced Board diversity	Since 2011, women have comprised no less than 25% of our Board. In September 2019, the Board codified our practice in respect of Board nominees, which requires that diverse candidates, including candidates who are women and candidates from underrepresented communities, be included in any pool from which the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee considers and selects director nominees. Each of the three new directors appointed to our Board in 2021 and 2022 is diverse in terms of gender or race/ethnicity and also contributes significantly to the diversity of experience and skills of our Board.
Enhanced disclosure of Board composition	In recent years, we have included a Board skills matrix in our proxy statement, which highlights the overall composition of our Board and specific skills, qualifications, and other attributes of each of our directors that contribute to the diversity and effectiveness of our Board and its committees.
Implemented plurality vote standard for contested elections	In May 2022, we asked our shareholders to approve amendments to our Articles of Association to provide for a plurality vote standard for contested director elections. See page 22 of this proxy statement.
Expanded scope of Clawback Policy	In May 2021, we expanded our Clawback policy to apply to certain cash-based compensation in addition to equity-based compensation. For additional detail, see the section entitled “ <i>Clawback Policy</i> ” beginning on page 114 of this proxy statement.
Refined share ownership guidelines	In February 2022, we revised our Share Ownership and Holdings Guidelines to exclude, for purposes of determining the value of shares owned by a Board member or officer, the value of the vested but unexercised options held by such Board member or officer.

Table of Contents

Continued to integrate ESG considerations into our business	Since 2020, we have included objectives related to corporate responsibility and other ESG considerations in our annual corporate objectives and short-term incentive plans for our employees, including our named executive officers. From 2020 - 2022, the Board adopted various amendments to its committees' charters to codify the oversight responsibilities of each committee in respect of our ESG initiatives.
Enhanced ESG- related disclosure	Each year since 2018, we have published a Corporate Responsibility Report, highlighting our corporate responsibility, sustainability and DIB initiatives and certain environmental performance data and related risk management activities. These reports are available on the Responsibility section of our website at www.alkermes.com . For additional information about our ESG initiatives, see the section entitled "Corporate Responsibility and Sustainability" beginning on page 61 of this proxy statement.

We remain committed to corporate governance best practices and regular engagement with our shareholders and other stakeholders to solicit and consider their views on these practices, our executive compensation programs, our corporate responsibility and sustainability initiatives, and our business strategy and performance. We invite shareholders to email us at investor_relations@alkermes.com with any suggestions, comments or inquiries. Shareholder proposals, nominations and other notifications required under the Companies Act or our Articles of Association should not be sent to this e-mail address, but rather should be delivered as set forth in this proxy statement, our Articles of Association and/or the Companies Act, as applicable.

Executive Compensation Highlights

Our executive compensation program is focused on attracting and retaining experienced and well-qualified executive officers who will help advance our critical business objectives, and rewarding them for performance that contributes meaningfully to the creation of shareholder value. Our executive compensation highlights include the following, all of which are designed to align our executives' incentives with the interests of our shareholders and our corporate objectives:

- **Significant Portion of "At-Risk" Compensation:** A significant portion of the target total direct compensation opportunity for each of our named executive officers is comprised of "at-risk" compensation in the form of annual cash performance pay opportunities and long-term equity awards. For a depiction of the portion of our Chief Executive Officer's ("CEO") 2022 total direct compensation that is "at-risk", see the section entitled "90% of 2022 CEO Compensation "At-Risk"" on page 95 of this proxy statement. For additional details of the key elements and at-risk nature of our executive compensation program, see the section entitled "Executive Compensation Philosophy and Objectives" beginning on page 97 of this proxy statement and the section entitled "Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant" beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement.
- **Performance-Vesting Equity Included in Annual Grants to All Named Executive Officers:** In 2022, the Compensation Committee of the Board (the "Compensation Committee") conditioned vesting of greater than 50% of the total target value of our CEO's equity grant and approximately 25% of the total target value of the equity grants made to each of our other named executive officers, on the achievement over a three-year performance period of financial, commercial and pipeline objectives aligned with our long-term business strategy and on relative total shareholder return over the same period. For additional detail regarding the equity granted to our named executive officers, see the section entitled "Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant" beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement.
- **ESG Objectives Incorporated Into Short-Term Incentive Plans ("STIPs"):** The Board and the Compensation Committee understand the importance of ESG considerations to the Company and its stakeholders and, in 2022, continued to incorporate corporate objectives related to ESG matters into the Company's STIP for our named executive officers. See the section entitled "2022 Corporate Objectives" beginning on page 102 of this proxy statement.

Table of Contents

- **Strong Compensation Governance Attributes:** Our executive compensation policies and practices are designed to reinforce our pay-for-performance philosophy, align with compensation-related governance best practices and further our compensation objectives. See the sections entitled “*Strong Compensation Governance Attributes*” beginning on page 94 of this proxy statement and “*Executive Compensation Philosophy and Objectives*” beginning on page 97 of this proxy statement.
- **2022 Advisory Vote on 2021 Executive Compensation:** At the 2022 Annual Meeting, shareholders continued to support our executive compensation programs, with approximately **86%** of the votes cast in favor of our say-on-pay proposal, representing a significant improvement over the level of support received in the prior year. The 86% support level reflects an “against” vote from one of our larger shareholders (representing approximately 10% of the votes cast on the 2022 proposal) who, throughout numerous engagements with the Company and members of our Board, did not express any specific concerns with our executive compensation practices or our 2021 executive compensation program. As described above under “*Extensive Shareholder Engagement*,” our management team and our Board value, and frequently solicit, the views of our shareholders on a variety of topics, including our executive compensation practices.

Corporate Responsibility, Sustainability and ESG Highlights

Corporate responsibility is inherent in our mission as an organization that actively works to support people living with opioid dependence, alcohol dependence, schizophrenia or bipolar I disorder and tries to help break down barriers that prevent access to care. As we do this important work, we are committed to operating and growing our business in a manner that promotes transparent governance and strong ethics; maintains extensive patient, employee and other stakeholder engagement; and helps us grow our organization strategically, sustainably and responsibly, including with respect to our ESG impacts. The following ESG pillars are deeply integrated into our business, and we continued to formalize our commitment to these pillars with the inclusion of goals related to corporate responsibility in the Company’s 2022 corporate objectives and corresponding 2022 short-term incentive plan:

Environmental	Social	Governance
We are committed to responsible environmental stewardship. We have implemented enterprise-wide Environmental, Health, Safety and Security initiatives and management strategies designed to mitigate or reduce risk, protect employee health and safety, minimize our environmental impacts and enhance the sustainability of our operations.	We strive to foster a diverse, inclusive and collaborative workplace culture in which employees are engaged and have access to personal and professional resources and support. Our patient-centered approach drives our patient engagement and advocacy activities, and corporate grant programs, which seek to help patient communities in our therapeutic areas of focus.	We govern the Company with strong ethics and corporate governance practices, comprehensive management and Board oversight of our business and operations, compliance with applicable laws and engagement with our stakeholders. Our policies are designed to support risk mitigation, enhance the security of our people and information, and maintain our commitment to product quality and patient safety.

Our Board actively oversees our corporate responsibility, sustainability and ESG initiatives, including ESG-related risks and opportunities tied to our overall business strategy, and has delegated to each of its standing committees significant oversight responsibilities in respect of such matters. For additional information, see “*The Board’s Role in Oversight of Risks and Opportunities*” beginning on page 44 of this proxy statement.

Our 2022 ESG highlights

Environmental	Social	Governance
Published 5 th Corporate Responsibility Report, highlighting key environmental performance data. Engaged a third-party to support our efforts to enhance our environmental performance and our measurement and reporting of such performance.	Created DIB goal for senior leaders that was incorporated into their respective 2022 performance objectives. Enhanced employee benefits to support recruitment and retention of diverse talent.	Began phased Board declassification. Appointed a new Lead Independent Director and a new independent director, enhancing Board’s diversity. Updated director overboarding policy to align with market practices and shareholder feedback .

General Information about the Meeting and Voting

Why am I receiving these proxy materials?

We are making this proxy statement available to you on or about [●], 2023 on the Internet, and by delivering printed versions to you by mail, because our Board is soliciting your proxy to vote your ordinary shares, \$0.01 par value per share, of Alkermes plc (referred to in this proxy statement as “shares” or “ordinary shares”) at the Annual Meeting scheduled to be held on [●], 2023. This proxy statement contains information about the Company and the items being voted on at the Annual Meeting.

This proxy statement and our Annual Report for the year ended December 31, 2022 (the “Annual Report”) are also available through the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com or at <http://www.proxydocs.com/ALKS>. The information contained on or connected to our website is not incorporated by reference into and should not be considered part of this proxy statement.

Who is soliciting proxies for the Annual Meeting with this proxy statement?

Our Board, on behalf of the Company, is soliciting your proxy to vote your ordinary shares on all matters to be presented at the Annual Meeting, whether or not you attend the Annual Meeting. By completing, signing, dating and returning the enclosed WHITE proxy card or voting instruction form, or by submitting your proxy and voting instructions via the Internet or by telephone, you are authorizing the Company’s named proxy holders to vote your ordinary shares at the Annual Meeting in accordance with your instructions.

Under applicable SEC rules and regulations, members of the Board, director nominees and certain executive officers of the Company are “participants” with respect to the Company’s solicitation of proxies in connection with the Annual Meeting (each such person, a “Participant”). For more information on the Participants in the Company’s solicitation, please see “Additional Information Regarding Participants in the Solicitation” in *Appendix C* of this proxy statement.

What should I do if I receive a blue proxy card or other proxy materials from Sarissa?

Sarissa Offshore has notified the Company that it intends to nominate three director candidates for election at the Annual Meeting. You may receive proxy solicitation materials and/or calls from Sarissa or its proxy solicitor. The Company is not responsible for the accuracy of any information provided by or relating to Sarissa or its nominees contained in proxy materials filed or disseminated by or on behalf of Sarissa or any other statements that Sarissa may make. Although the Company is required to include all nominees for election on its universal proxy card, for additional information regarding Sarissa’s nominees and any other related information, please refer to Sarissa’s proxy statement, which is accessible without cost at www.sec.gov.

Our Board strongly urges you NOT to sign or return any blue proxy card sent to you by Sarissa. While you may vote for the Board Nominees on either the Company’s WHITE proxy card or Sarissa’s blue proxy card, we strongly encourage you to use the WHITE proxy card to vote your shares, regardless of how you intend to vote.

If you have previously submitted a blue proxy card sent to you by Sarissa, you can revoke it and vote “FOR” the Board Nominees by completing, signing, dating and returning the enclosed WHITE proxy card in the postage-paid envelope provided, or by following the instructions on the WHITE proxy card to vote via the Internet or by telephone. We strongly encourage you to vote via the Internet or by telephone. Only the latest dated, validly executed proxy that you submit will be counted, and any proxy may be revoked at any time prior to its exercise at the Annual Meeting as described below. If you attend and validly vote at the Annual Meeting, your previously submitted proxy card will not be used.

Our Board recommends using the enclosed WHITE proxy card to vote “FOR” each of the seven Board Nominees and that you do not mark a vote with respect to any of the Sarissa Nominees. Our Board recommends that you DISREGARD any blue proxy cards that you may receive from Sarissa or on its behalf.

What happens if Sarissa withdraws or abandons its solicitation or fails to comply with the universal proxy rules and I already granted proxy authority in favor of Sarissa?

Shareholders are encouraged to submit their votes on the Company's WHITE proxy card. If Sarissa withdraws or abandons its solicitation or fails to comply with the universal proxy rules after a shareholder has already granted proxy authority to Sarissa or its designees, shareholders can still cast a later-dated vote by mail, telephone or via the Internet using a Company WHITE proxy card. If Sarissa withdraws or abandons its solicitation or fails to comply with the universal proxy rules, any votes that you cast in favor of Sarissa's nominees will be disregarded and will not be counted for purposes of Proposal 1, regardless of whether such vote is provided on the Company's WHITE proxy card or on Sarissa's blue proxy card. Your shares would still be counted for purposes of determining whether a quorum exists, regardless of the invalidity of your votes for purposes of Proposal 1.

What is a universal proxy? Will it be used in connection with the Annual Meeting?

The SEC recently adopted Rule 14a-19 under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the "Exchange Act"), commonly referred to as the "universal proxy rules," requiring the use of a universal proxy card in contested director elections that take place after August 31, 2022. This means that all of the Board Nominees *and* the Sarissa Nominees will be listed on each proxy card that is sent to shareholders in connection with a contested meeting either by the Company or Sarissa. Shareholders may vote for nominees from either or both of the Board's Nominees and Sarissa's Nominees, but in any event shareholders may *not* validly vote for more nominees than there are available director positions on the Board to be filled. Even though we are required to include the Sarissa Nominees on our WHITE proxy card, it does not mean that we recommend voting for such nominees. **The Board recommends that shareholders vote "FOR" the seven Board Nominees, and that shareholders DO NOT MARK A VOTE with respect to any of the Sarissa Nominees.**

Because Sarissa has provided notice of its intent to nominate candidates for election to the Board at the Annual Meeting, and such notice has not been withdrawn as of the time that this proxy statement is filed with the SEC, this year's director elections are considered contested, and a universal proxy card will be used. While you may vote for the Board Nominees on either the Company's WHITE proxy card or Sarissa's blue proxy card, we strongly encourage you to use the WHITE proxy card to vote your shares, regardless of how you intend to vote.

What happens if I return a WHITE proxy card but give voting instructions for more than seven candidates under Proposal 1?

If you submit votes "FOR" a greater number of director nominees than there are available director positions for election at the Annual Meeting, then an "over-selection" will have occurred. To the extent an over-selection occurs on a shareholder's WHITE proxy card and it is not corrected, all of such shareholder's votes on Proposal 1 regarding director nominees will be invalid unless timely corrected. If you are a beneficial owner and hold your shares through a bank, broker or other nominee, then depending on the bank, broker or other nominee through which you hold your shares, your votes cast on all other proposals before the Annual Meeting may also be invalid. In the event of an over-selection, your shares will still be counted for purposes of determining whether a quorum exists, regardless of any invalidity of your votes cast on any one or more proposals. We encourage you to vote by Internet or by telephone to avoid an "over-selection."

What happens if I return a WHITE proxy card but give voting instructions for fewer than seven candidates under Proposal 1?

If you submit votes "FOR" a lesser number of director nominees than there are available director positions for election at the Annual Meeting, then an "under-selection" will have occurred. To the extent an under-selection occurs on any WHITE proxy card that you submit, your shares will only be voted "FOR" those nominees you have so marked and will be voted as a "WITHHOLD" for all other nominees. Withhold votes have no impact on the outcome of Proposal 1, as the voting standard for such proposal is a plurality standard (i.e., the directors who received the highest number of votes "FOR" will be elected). We encourage you to vote by Internet or by telephone to avoid an "under-selection."

Who can vote at the Annual Meeting?

If you owned ordinary shares of the Company as of the close of trading on the Nasdaq Global Select Market on [●], 2023 (the "Record Date"), you are entitled to notice of, and to vote at, the Annual Meeting. On the Record Date, there were [●] ordinary shares issued and outstanding and entitled to be voted.

Am I a shareholder of record or a beneficial owner?

Shareholders of Record. If, as of the Record Date, your ordinary shares were registered in your name (and not in the name of a bank, broker or other nominee) with the Company's transfer agent, Computershare Trust Company, N.A., then you are a shareholder of record.

Beneficial Owners. If, as of the Record Date, your ordinary shares were not registered in your name, but rather were held in an account at a bank, brokerage firm or other nominee in the name of your bank, broker, or other nominee, then such shares are held in "street name" and you are the beneficial owner of such shares.

How many votes do I have?

On each matter to be voted upon, you have one vote for each ordinary share you owned as of the Record Date. Cumulative voting is not permitted in the election of directors.

When and where is the Annual Meeting scheduled to be held?

The Annual Meeting is scheduled to be held on [●], 2023 at [●] p.m., Irish Standard Time, at [●]. Admission to the Annual Meeting is restricted to shareholders as of the Record Date and/or their proxy holders.

How do proxies work and how will shares be voted on the WHITE proxy card?

You may choose to designate another person as your 'proxy' to vote the shares you own on your behalf. If you designate someone as your proxy in a written document, that document is also called a 'proxy' or a 'proxy card'. Any proxy that is properly executed and received by the Company will be voted in accordance with the instructions provided on the proxy card. Our Board is asking for your proxy to authorize the Company's named proxy holders to vote your shares at the Annual Meeting in the manner you direct. We encourage you to promptly vote on each of the Company's proposals to be voted on at the Annual Meeting. If you return a validly executed WHITE proxy card without indicating how your shares should be voted on one or more specific proposals to be voted on at the Annual Meeting and you do not revoke your proxy, your shares will be voted in accordance with the Board's recommendations set forth in this proxy statement for each proposal for which you did not indicate a vote as follows:

- **Election of Directors.** "FOR" the election of the seven Board Nominees to serve on the Board.
- **Advisory Vote on Executive Compensation.** "FOR" the approval, in a non-binding, advisory vote, of the compensation of our named executive officers;
- **Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm.** "FOR" the ratification, in a non-binding vote, of the appointment of PwC as the independent auditor and accounting firm of the Company, and the authorization, in a binding vote, of the Audit and Risk Committee to set PwC's remuneration;
- **Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended.** "FOR" the approval of the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended. Your approval will serve to, among other things, increase the number of ordinary shares authorized for issuance thereunder;
- **Board Authority to Allot and Issue Shares under Irish Law.** "FOR" renewal of the Board's authority to allot and issue shares under Irish law;
- **Board Authority to Disapply Statutory Pre-emption Rights under Irish Law.** "FOR" renewal of the Board's authority to issue shares for cash without first offering those shares to existing shareholders pursuant to the statutory pre-emption rights that would otherwise apply under Irish law; and
- As to any other matter that may properly come before the Annual Meeting, in the named proxy holders' discretion.

Shares represented by valid proxies received and not subsequently revoked before the Annual Meeting that do not specify instructions on any particular matter to be voted on at the Annual Meeting will be voted at the Annual Meeting in the manner set forth above with respect to such matter. You can revoke your proxy and change your vote as described in the section entitled "**Can I change my vote after submitting my proxy?**" on page 22 of this proxy statement. If your shares are held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the instructions that you were provided by such bank, broker or other nominee.

Our Board is not aware of any matters that are expected to come before the Annual Meeting other than those described in this proxy statement. If any other matter is presented at the Annual Meeting upon which a vote may be properly taken, ordinary shares represented by all WHITE proxy cards received by the Company will be voted at the discretion of the named proxy holders as set forth on the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

[Table of Contents](#)

How do I vote?

It is important that your shares are represented at the Annual Meeting, whether or not you attend the Annual Meeting in person. You may vote "FOR" or may "WITHHOLD" your vote on the election of directors under Proposal 1 (a "WITHHOLD" is functionally equivalent to an "ABSTAIN" under Irish law), and you may vote "FOR" or "AGAINST," or you may "ABSTAIN" from voting, on each proposal other than Proposal 1 to be voted on at the Annual Meeting.

Shareholders of Record. As a shareholder of record, there are four ways to vote:



Telephone: By calling the toll-free telephone number indicated on your proxy card. Easy-to-follow voice prompts allow you to submit your proxy and confirm that your instructions have been properly recorded.



Internet: By going to the Internet website indicated on your proxy card. As with telephone voting, you can confirm that your instructions have been properly recorded.



Mail: By completing, signing, dating and returning a printed proxy card (or proxy form set out in section 184 of the Companies Act) in the pre-addressed envelope provided (which will be forwarded to the Company's registered address) or by delivery to the Company Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland D04 C5Y6.



In Person: By submitting a written ballot in person at the Annual Meeting. To obtain directions to the Annual Meeting, please contact our Investor Relations team at investor_relations@alkermes.com. We will distribute ballots at the Annual Meeting to anyone who wishes to vote in person.

If you are a shareholder of record and you choose to submit your proxy by telephone by calling the toll-free number on your **WHITE** proxy card, your use of that telephone system and in particular the entry of your pin number/other unique identifier, will be deemed to constitute your appointment, in writing and under hand, and for all purposes of the Irish Companies Act 2014, as amended (the "Companies Act"), of Christopher McLaughlin, Carol McNelis, Richie Paul, Thomas Riordan and Scott Winter as your named proxy holders, each with power to act without the other and with full power of substitution, to vote your shares on your behalf in accordance with your telephone instructions.

Beneficial Owners. If you are a beneficial owner of shares held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions provided by your bank, broker or other nominee. In most cases, you may submit voting instructions by telephone or by Internet to your bank, broker or other nominee, or you can sign, date and return a voting instruction form to your bank, broker or other nominee. If you provide specific voting instructions by telephone, by Internet or by mail, your bank, broker or other nominee must vote your shares as you have directed. If you wish to vote in person at the Annual Meeting, you must request and submit a legal proxy from your bank, broker or other nominee.

PLEASE NOTE THAT YOUR PROXY CARD LOOKS DIFFERENT THIS YEAR THAN IN PRIOR YEARS. THIS YEAR, UNDER THE NEW UNIVERSAL PROXY RULES, THE COMPANY'S PROXY CARD IS REQUIRED TO LIST ALL OF THE SARISSA NOMINEES IN ADDITION TO THE BOARD NOMINEES. AS A RESULT, THIS YEAR'S PROXY CARD HAS MORE DIRECTOR NOMINEE NAMES LISTED ON IT THAN THERE ARE AVAILABLE DIRECTOR POSITIONS FOR ELECTION. IN ADDITION, WITH RESPECT TO PROPOSAL 1, YOU MAY ONLY VOTE "FOR" OR "WITHHOLD" YOUR VOTES, WHEREAS WITH RESPECT TO THE OTHER PROPOSALS, YOU MAY VOTE "FOR" OR "AGAINST" OR "ABSTAIN" FROM VOTING. YOU SHOULD VOTE "FOR" NO MORE THAN SEVEN DIRECTOR NOMINEES. PLEASE MARK YOUR PROXY CARD CAREFULLY TO AVOID SELECTING TOO MANY DIRECTOR NOMINEES. IF YOU VOTE "FOR" MORE THAN SEVEN DIRECTOR NOMINEES, ALL OF YOUR VOTES ON PROPOSAL 1 WILL BE INVALID AND, DEPENDING ON THE BANK, BROKER OR OTHER NOMINEE(S) THROUGH WHICH YOU HOLD YOUR SHARES, YOUR VOTES CAST ON OTHER PROPOSALS MAY ALSO BE INVALID. THE BOARD RECOMMENDS THAT YOU VOTE "FOR" THE SEVEN BOARD NOMINEES AND THAT YOU DO NOT MARK A VOTE WITH RESPECT TO ANY OF THE SARISSA NOMINEES. WE ENCOURAGE YOU TO VOTE BY INTERNET OR BY TELEPHONE TO AVOID POTENTIAL CONFUSION OR SELECTING TOO MANY NOMINEES.

What happens if I do not give specific voting instructions when I deliver my proxy?

Shareholders of Record. If you are a shareholder of record and you:

- indicate when voting by Internet or submitting your proxy by telephone that you wish to vote as recommended by the Board; or
- sign and return a proxy card without giving specific voting instructions,

then the Company's named proxy holders will vote your shares in the manner recommended by the Board on all matters presented in this proxy statement and such proxy holders may determine in their discretion how to vote your shares in respect of any other matters properly presented for a vote at the Annual Meeting.

Beneficial Owners. If you are a beneficial owner of shares held in "street name" through a bank, broker or other nominee and you do not instruct your bank, broker or other nominee as to how to vote your shares, your bank, broker or other nominee may still be able to vote your shares in its discretion. Under the rules of the New York Stock Exchange (the "NYSE Rules"), banks, brokers and other securities intermediaries that are subject to the NYSE Rules (as are the vast majority of the banks, brokers and other securities intermediaries who hold shares on behalf of beneficial owners of our shares) ordinarily may use their discretion to vote your "uninstructed" shares with respect to matters considered to be "routine" under the NYSE Rules. However, such banks, brokers or other securities intermediaries may not use their discretion to vote your uninstructed shares with respect to matters considered to be "non-routine" under the NYSE Rules, resulting in such circumstances in what are commonly referred to as "broker non-votes". We believe that Proposals 1, 2 and 4 are considered "non-routine" matters under the NYSE Rules meaning that your broker may not vote your shares on such proposals in the absence of your voting instructions. We believe that Proposals 3, 5 and 6 are considered to be "routine" matters under NYSE rules, meaning that if you do not return voting instructions to your bank, broker or other nominee by its deadline, your shares may ordinarily be voted by your broker in its discretion on such proposals. However, given that we expect the Annual Meeting to be a contested meeting, if your shares are held in street name and the bank, broker or other nominee holding your shares have provided you with competing proxy materials from Sarissa, under applicable rules, such banks, brokers and other nominees will not be permitted to exercise discretionary authority regarding any of the proposals to be voted on at the Annual Meeting, whether "routine" or not. Accordingly, in such circumstances, if you do not submit any voting instructions to your bank, broker or other nominee, your shares will not be counted in determining the outcome of any of the proposals at the Annual Meeting, nor will your shares be counted for purposes of determining whether a quorum exists. If you receive proxy materials only from Alkermes, your bank, broker or other nominee may vote your shares without your specific instruction with respect to Proposals 3, 5 and 6. **If you are a beneficial owner of shares held in street name, in order to ensure your shares are voted, you must provide voting instructions to your bank, broker or other nominee by the deadline provided in the materials you receive from such bank, broker or other nominee. We strongly encourage you to submit your voting instructions as soon as possible and exercise your right to vote as a shareholder.**

What is the deadline for voting my shares if I do not vote in person at the Annual Meeting?

If you are a shareholder of record, you may vote by Internet or submit your proxy by telephone prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting, or, if you elect to vote by mail, your validly executed proxy card must be received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting.

If you are a shareholder of record and you choose to submit your proxy by telephone, please call the toll-free number on your WHITE proxy card. If you are a beneficial owner of shares held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions provided by your bank, broker or other nominee to determine whether you may submit voting instructions by telephone or by Internet to your bank, broker or other nominee.

What does it mean if I receive more than one WHITE proxy card or set of printed proxy materials from the Company?

If your shares are held in more than one account, you will receive more than one WHITE proxy card or voting instruction form. You can, and are urged to, vote all of your shares by completing, signing, dating and returning every WHITE proxy card you receive from the Company. If you choose to vote via the Internet, please vote

[Table of Contents](#)

using the details on each WHITE proxy card you receive to ensure that all of your shares are voted. Only your latest dated proxy for each account will count. Please sign each proxy card exactly as your name or names appear on the proxy card. For joint accounts, each owner should sign the proxy card. When signing as an executor, administrator, attorney, trustee, guardian or other representative, please print your full name and title on the proxy card.

If Sarissa proceeds with a solicitation of proxies for the Annual Meeting, the Company expects that it may conduct multiple mailings prior to the Annual Meeting in order to ensure that shareholders have the Company's latest proxy materials for voting. The Company expects to send you a new WHITE proxy card with each mailing, regardless of whether you have previously voted. **We encourage you to vote every WHITE proxy card you receive between now and the time of the Annual Meeting. Only the latest dated, validly executed proxy you submit will be counted, and, if you wish to vote as recommended by our Board, you should only submit WHITE proxy cards.**

If you have any questions or need assistance voting, please contact our proxy solicitor, Innisfree M&A Incorporated.

Shareholders may call +1 (877) 750-8334 (toll-free from the U.S. or Canada)
or +1 (412) 232-3651 (from other countries).

Banks and brokers may call collect: +1 (212) 750-5833.

Which ordinary shares are included on a proxy card or voting instruction form?

Each proxy card or voting instruction form represents the ordinary shares in each account that you own as of the close of business on the Record Date. You may receive more than one proxy card or voting instruction form if you hold your shares in multiple accounts, some of your shares are registered directly in your name with the Company's transfer agent, or some of your shares are held in street name through a bank, broker or other nominee. Please vote the shares on each WHITE proxy card or voting instruction form in order to ensure that all of your shares are counted at the Annual Meeting.

Who is paying for this proxy solicitation?

The Company will pay for the entire cost of soliciting proxies for the Annual Meeting, including expenses relating to the preparation, printing and mailing to shareholders of this proxy statement and other proxy materials. We have retained Innisfree M&A Incorporated to assist us in the solicitation of proxies. We will also reimburse banks, brokers and nominees for their reasonable out-of-pocket costs incurred in connection with forwarding proxy materials to, and soliciting voting instructions from, beneficial owners who hold shares of Alkermes in "street name" in the name of such bank, broker or other nominee. Proxies may also be solicited by our directors and certain of our officers and regular employees, whether in person, by mail, by telephone or by email or other electronic means. Our directors, officers and employees will not be paid any additional compensation for any such solicitation efforts. As a result of the proxy solicitation by Sarissa, the Company will incur additional costs in connection with our solicitation of proxies beyond those that we normally incur for an uncontested annual general meeting of shareholders in which there is not a proxy contest. These costs will be borne by the Company.

What is the quorum requirement?

A quorum of shareholders is necessary to hold a valid Annual Meeting. Under our Articles of Association, a quorum will be present if at least one or more shareholders holding not less than a majority of the issued and outstanding shares entitled to vote at the Annual Meeting are present at the Annual Meeting or represented by proxy. On the Record Date, there were [●] ordinary shares issued and outstanding and entitled to vote. Thus, the holders of [●] ordinary shares must be present in person or represented by proxy at the Annual Meeting for a quorum to exist.

Your shares will be counted toward the quorum only if you submit a valid proxy (or one is submitted on your behalf by your bank, broker or other nominee) or if you vote in person at the Annual Meeting. For clarity, this remains true even if your votes cast on one or more proposals are deemed invalid for purposes of such proposal(s). **Abstentions, withhold votes, and broker non-votes will be counted toward the quorum requirement.**

What vote is required to approve each proposal? How are abstentions and broker non-votes treated?

Proposal	Vote Required for Approval	Effect of Abstentions / Withhold Votes/ Broker-Non-Votes
<p>PROPOSAL 1 Election of Directors</p>	<p>Directors will be elected by a plurality of the votes cast on the resolutions in person or by proxy. "Plurality" means that those seven director nominees receiving the highest number of votes cast "FOR" such nominees will be elected as directors.</p> <p>Votes "WITHHELD" from director nominees will have no effect on the election of director nominees (a "WITHHOLD" is functionally equivalent to an "ABSTAIN" under Irish law).</p>	<p>Withhold votes have no effect on the outcome of the election of directors. Broker non-votes will have no effect on the election of director nominees, as they are not considered to be votes cast.</p>
<p>PROPOSAL 2 Non-Binding, Advisory Vote on Executive Compensation</p>	<p>This proposal is advisory and non-binding; the affirmative vote of a majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy is required for the advisory approval of this proposal.</p>	<p>Abstentions and broker non-votes will have no effect on the outcome of this advisory proposal, as they are not considered to be votes cast.</p>
<p>PROPOSAL 3 Ratification of PwC as Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm; Authorization of Audit and Risk Committee to Set Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm's Remuneration</p>	<p>The ratification component of this proposal asks for a non-binding, advisory vote, whereas the authorization component of this proposal is binding.</p> <p>The binding authorization component of this proposal requires the affirmative vote of a majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy.</p>	<p>Abstentions and broker-non votes (if any) will have no effect on the outcome of this proposal, as they are not considered to be votes cast.</p>
<p>PROPOSAL 4 Approval of Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended</p>	<p>Affirmative vote of a majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy.</p>	<p>Abstentions and broker non-votes will have no effect on the outcome of this proposal, as they are not considered to be votes cast.</p>
<p>PROPOSAL 5 Renewal of Board Authority to Allot and Issue Shares under Irish Law</p>	<p>Affirmative vote of a majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy.</p>	<p>Abstentions and broker non-votes (if any) will have no effect on the outcome of this proposal, as they are not considered to be votes cast.</p>
<p>PROPOSAL 6 Renewal of Board Authority to Disapply Statutory Pre-emption Rights under Irish Law</p>	<p>Affirmative vote of at least 75% of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy.</p> <p>In addition, approval of Proposal 6 is conditioned upon prior approval of Proposal 5, because Irish law requires that a general authority to issue shares be granted before an authority can be granted to issue shares for cash on a non-pre-emptive basis.</p>	<p>Abstentions and broker non-votes (if any) will have no effect on the outcome of this proposal, as they are not considered to be votes cast.</p>

How will the Company's plurality standard for contested director elections affect voting at the Annual Meeting?

At the Company's extraordinary general meeting of shareholders held on May 13, 2022, our shareholders approved amendments to our Articles of Association that provide for a plurality voting standard for contested director elections. This means that if, at the time the Company files its proxy statement for any general meeting of shareholders, the number of persons who are validly nominated for election as directors exceeds the number of available director positions to be filled at such meeting, then only those director nominees who receive the highest number of votes will be elected to fill the available director positions. The Company received notice from Sarissa Offshore on February 3, 2023 of its intent to nominate three director candidates for election to the Board at the Annual Meeting. If Sarissa has not withdrawn its nominations at the time that this proxy statement is filed with the SEC, then the plurality voting standard will apply with respect to the election of directors at the Annual Meeting.

How will voting on any other business be conducted?

The Board knows of no other matters that will be presented for consideration at the Annual Meeting. However, if any other matters are properly brought before the Annual Meeting, the persons identified as the named proxy holders (or any other person designated as your proxy) are entitled to vote on each such matter in their discretion.

Can I change my vote after submitting my proxy?

Shareholders of Record. If you are a shareholder of record, you may revoke your proxy by taking any of the following actions:

- providing written notice of revocation to the Company's Secretary (at Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Secretary, Annual Meeting), by mail or by facsimile to +353 1 772-8001, which notice must be received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting;
- signing and delivering a printed proxy card (in the form mailed to you or the form set forth in Section 184 of the Companies Act) relating to the same shares and bearing a later date, that is received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting;
- transmitting a subsequent vote over the Internet or submitting a subsequent proxy by telephone, which vote is received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting prior to the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting; or
- attending the Annual Meeting and voting in person, although attendance at the Annual Meeting will not, by itself, revoke a previously submitted proxy unless you vote at the Annual Meeting or specifically request that your previously submitted proxy be revoked. Changing your vote prior to the Annual Meeting is most easily accomplished if you submit your proxy via telephone or over the Internet, as your vote may then be changed by simply submitting a new vote via telephone or over the Internet.

Beneficial Owners. If you are a beneficial owner, you must contact the bank, broker or other nominee that holds your shares in order to revoke your proxy. If you are a beneficial owner and you wish to vote in person at the Annual Meeting, you must request and submit a legal proxy from your bank, broker or other nominee.

While you may vote for the Board Nominees on either the Company's WHITE proxy card or Sarissa's blue proxy card, we strongly encourage you to use the WHITE proxy card to vote your shares, regardless of how you intend to vote. If you have previously submitted a proxy card sent to you by Sarissa, you may change your vote by completing and returning the enclosed WHITE proxy card in the postage-paid envelope provided, or by voting via the Internet or by telephone by following the instructions on the WHITE proxy card. Please note that submitting a blue proxy card sent to you by Sarissa will revoke any votes you have previously made via the Company's WHITE proxy card. Please be aware that marking "WITHHOLD" with respect to any of the Sarissa Nominees on a blue proxy card sent to you by Sarissa is not the same as voting "FOR" the Board Nominees because even marking "WITHHOLD" with respect to the Sarissa Nominees on a Sarissa proxy card will revoke any WHITE proxy card you may have previously submitted. **Whether or not you plan to attend the Annual Meeting, we urge you to sign, date and return the enclosed WHITE proxy card**

[Table of Contents](#)

in the postage-paid envelope provided, or vote via the Internet or by telephone as instructed on the **WHITE** proxy card TODAY. If you are a shareholder of record and you choose to submit your proxy by telephone, please call the toll-free number on your **WHITE** proxy card. If you are a beneficial owner of shares held through a bank, broker or other nominee, please follow the voting instructions provided by your bank, broker or other nominee to determine whether you may submit voting instructions by telephone or by Internet to your bank, broker or other nominee.

Who will count the votes and how are votes counted?

The Board will appoint an independent inspector of elections for the Annual Meeting. For Proposal 1, the inspector of elections will separately count votes "FOR" and "WITHHOLD" votes, however, "WITHHOLD" votes have no effect on the outcome of Proposal 1. For each other proposal to be voted on at the Annual Meeting, the inspector of elections will separately count votes "FOR," "AGAINST," abstentions and, if applicable, broker non-votes.

What do I need for admission to the Annual Meeting?

All shareholders attending the Annual Meeting in person will be required to show valid government-issued picture identification. If your ordinary shares are held in street name by a bank, broker or other nominee, you will also need to bring evidence of your ordinary share ownership as of the Record Date, such as your most recent brokerage account statement or a copy of your voting instruction form. If you do not have valid picture identification and, if applicable, proof of your share ownership, you may not be admitted to the meeting.

Do shareholders have any appraisal or dissenters' rights on the matters to be voted on at the Annual Meeting?

No, shareholders of the Company will not have rights of appraisal or dissenters' rights with respect to any matter identified in this proxy statement to be acted upon at the Annual Meeting.

How can I find out the results of the voting at the Annual Meeting?

We plan to report final voting results in a Current Report on Form 8-K ("Form 8-K") to be filed with the SEC within four business days after the conclusion of the Annual Meeting. If final voting results are not available to us in time to file a Form 8-K within four business days after the Annual Meeting, we intend to file a Form 8-K to publish preliminary results and, within four business days after the final results are known to us, file an additional Form 8-K to report the final results. You will be able to find a copy of these Form 8-Ks on the Internet electronic data system of the SEC, referred to as EDGAR, available at www.sec.gov or through the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

What are the Irish statutory financial statements and where can I access them?

As an Irish company, the Company is required to prepare statutory financial statements under the Companies Act and to deliver those financial statements together with reports of our directors and auditors thereon to shareholders of record in connection with our annual general meetings of shareholders.

These statutory financial statements cover our results of operations and financial position for the year ended prior to each annual general meeting of shareholders and are approved each year by the Board. There is no requirement under Irish law that such financial statements be approved by the Company's shareholders, and no such approval will be sought at the Annual Meeting.

The Company's Irish statutory financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022, including the reports of the directors and auditors thereon, will be presented at the Annual Meeting in accordance with the requirements of the Companies Act. These financial statements and the related reports are available on the Annual Reports page of the Investors section of the Company's website at www.alkermes.com. Shareholders may also request a printed copy of these statements and reports free of charge, by writing to our Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C576, Attention: Company Secretary.

Who do I contact if I have questions about the Annual Meeting?

If you have questions about how to vote your shares, please contact the firm assisting us with the solicitation of proxies:

Innisfree M&A Incorporated

Shareholders may call: +1 (877) 750-8334 (toll-free from the U.S. or Canada)
or +1 (412) 232-3651 (from other countries).

Banks and brokers may call collect: +1 (212) 750-5833.

We also invite shareholders to reach out to our Investor Relations team at investor_relations@alkermes.com.

Important Notice Regarding the Internet and Electronic Availability of Proxy Materials for the Annual Meeting:

All shareholders have the ability to access this proxy statement and the Company's Annual Report at <http://www.proxydocs.com/ALKS> or through the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com. Because we have elected to utilize the "full set delivery" option for proxy materials related to the Annual Meeting, we are delivering paper copies of our proxy materials to our shareholders as of the Record Date.

In addition, any shareholder may request to receive, on an ongoing basis, future proxy materials in printed form, by mail or electronically by email. A shareholder's election as to the format for its receipt of proxy materials will remain in effect until such shareholder terminates such election.

Note Regarding Trademarks

We are the owner of various United States ("U.S.") federal trademark registrations ("®") and other trademarks ("™") and service marks ("SM"), including ALKERMES®, ALKERMES INSPIRATION GRANTS®, ALKERMES PATHWAYS RESEARCH AWARDS®, ARISTADA®, ARISTADA INITIO®, LYBALVI® and VIVITROL®. KEYTRUDA® is a registered trademark of Merck Sharp & Dohme Corp. VUMERITY® is a registered trademark of Biogen MA Inc., used by the Company under license. Other trademarks, trade names and service marks appearing in this proxy statement are the property of their respective owners. Solely for convenience, the trademarks, service marks and trade names in this proxy statement are referred to without the ® and ™ symbols, but such references should not be construed as any indicator that their respective owners will not assert, to the fullest extent under applicable law, their rights thereto.

Note Regarding Product References

Except as otherwise suggested by the context, (a) references in this proxy statement to "products" or "our products" include our marketed products, marketed products using our proprietary technologies, our licensed products, our product candidates, and product candidates using our proprietary technologies and (b) references in this proxy statement to the "biopharmaceutical industry" are used interchangeably with references to the "biotechnology industry" and/or the "pharmaceutical industry."

Background to the Solicitation

Executive Summary

The Company first engaged with Sarissa and Elliott Investment Management L.P. and its affiliates (“Elliott”) in 2020. These engagements resulted in the appointment of three directors supported by Elliott (Emily Alva, David Daglio and Brian McKeon) and one director designated by Sarissa (Cato Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.). Each of these directors continues to serve on the Board.

In February 2023, the Company received a notice from Sarissa of its intent to nominate an additional three Sarissa director candidates for election to the Board. Two of the three Sarissa Nominees – Alexander Denner, Ph.D., Founder and Chief Investment Officer of Sarissa, and Sarah Schlesinger, M.D., an immunologist and Sarissa designee on the Innoviva, Inc. board of directors and a member of other boards of directors with significant Sarissa representation – were previously nominated by Sarissa for service on the Company’s Board in 2022. At that time, the Board unanimously determined not to nominate them for election to the Board. The third Sarissa Nominee – Patrice Bonfiglio, a Sarissa employee – had not served on a public company board of directors until her appointment as a director of Amarin plc in February 2023. The Board determined that the key attributes and experience of the three Sarissa Nominees were neither additive to the Board at this time nor consistent with those attributes and experience previously identified by the Board as important in a new director nominee, and therefore not in the best interests of the Company.

Since 2020 through the date of this proxy statement, members of the Company’s management team and Board have engaged extensively with Sarissa. Throughout, Sarissa’s primary focus has been its belief that it deserves direct representation on the Board. This has remained Sarissa’s primary objective even after its designation of Dr. Laurencin for election to the Board in 2021.

Engagement with Elliott

In December 2020, following constructive dialogue with many of the Company’s shareholders, including Elliott, and entry into a cooperation agreement with Elliott (the “Elliott Cooperation Agreement”), the Company announced its commitment to multi-year profitability targets, a review and optimization of the Company’s cost structure, potential monetization of non-core assets, and continued governance enhancements.

In connection with the December 2020 announcement, the Board continued its Board refreshment activities and appointed two new independent directors supported by Elliott – David Daglio, the former EVP, Chief Investment Officer and Executive director of Mellon Investments Corporation, and Brian McKeon, the Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer and Treasurer of IDEXX Laboratories, Inc. – who bring to the Board investor perspectives as well as strong financial and operational expertise. The Company also announced that two longer-serving directors planned to retire from the Board at the close of the Company’s 2021 annual general meeting of shareholders (the “2021 Annual Meeting”). As part of the Elliott Cooperation Agreement, the Board worked with Elliott to mutually identify and appoint one additional independent director in May 2021, Emily Alva, a financial, strategic and business advisor with more than two decades of experience, including as a former investment banker and M&A partner at Lazard.

The Elliott Cooperation Agreement also included agreed corporate governance enhancements, including a commitment by the Company to recommend declassification of the Board, and the establishment of the Financial Operating Committee to oversee, among other things, achievement of the Company’s profitability targets and potential monetization of the Company’s non-core assets. All three of the Elliott-supported directors have served as three of the five members of this committee since its formation.

Engagement with Sarissa

Since 2009, Dr. Denner has served on the board of directors of Biogen Inc. (“Biogen”), which exclusively licenses and globally commercializes VUMERITY®, a drug product that Alkermes developed and that was approved by the FDA in October 2019. Biogen pays Alkermes manufacturing fees for the supply of VUMERITY and royalties on net sales of VUMERITY. The companies are in frequent communication and discussion, including some in which the Company and Biogen have disagreed, regarding these manufacturing and commercialization activities.

2020

On February 14, 2020, Sarissa filed a Schedule 13F disclosing ownership of approximately 2.33% of the outstanding ordinary shares of the Company as of December 31, 2019. The next day, Mr. Pops emailed Dr. Denner, acknowledging that Sarissa recently became a shareholder of the Company and suggesting a meeting.

Between August 2020 and December 2020, representatives of the Company had conversations with representatives of Sarissa, during which they discussed, among other things, the evolution of the Company's business and its strategic priorities, and during which Dr. Denner commended Mr. Pops' leadership. Feedback shared by Sarissa representatives during these conversations was communicated by management to the Board.

On December 4, 2020, the Company received notice from Sarissa of its intent to nominate Dr. Denner for election to the Company's Board (the "First Sarissa Nomination Notice").

Later that day, Dr. Denner and Mr. Pops held a virtual meeting. Mr. Pops expressed surprise to receive the notice given that Dr. Denner had not previously expressed any concerns about the Company. Dr. Denner indicated that he considered the notice a placeholder and that he thought he could be helpful on the Board. Mr. Pops inquired whether Dr. Denner would be willing to enter into a confidentiality agreement with the Company prior to their next discussion, and Dr. Denner agreed.

On December 7, 2020, Mr. Pops and Dr. Denner held a virtual meeting during which Mr. Pops informed Dr. Denner of the Company's engagement with Elliott. Dr. Denner expressed frustration that Elliott was engaging with the Company despite not having publicly disclosed an ownership stake in the Company.

On December 10, 2020, after multiple productive engagements with Elliott, the Company announced the Elliott Cooperation Agreement, its commitment to long-term profitability targets and other governance and financial enhancements, and the appointment of two new independent directors, Mr. Daglio and Mr. McKeon.

2021

Between February 2021 and March 2021, Mr. Pops and Dr. Denner had numerous engagements. During these conversations and email communications, Mr. Pops described the Company's ongoing board refreshment efforts. Mr. Pops solicited Dr. Denner's input with respect to the specific skills and experience that he believed would be additive to the Board and his recommendations of specific individuals for consideration. Throughout this period, Mr. Pops relayed to the Board the substance of these interactions and the perspectives shared by Dr. Denner.

Throughout April 2021, representatives of the Company had numerous engagements with representatives of Sarissa during which they negotiated the details of a potential settlement agreement.

On April 24, 2021, Sarissa formally withdrew the First Sarissa Nomination Notice.

On April 29, 2021, the Company and Sarissa announced a settlement agreement, pursuant to which the Company granted Sarissa a right to designate one director for appointment to the Board from a predetermined list of candidates identified by Sarissa, with such right exercisable between October 30, 2021 and February 28, 2022 (the "Sarissa Settlement Agreement").

On May 20, 2021, the Company announced the appointment to the Board of a new independent director, Ms. Alva, pursuant to the Elliott Cooperation Agreement.

On September 27, 2021, Mr. Gaffin, Chief Legal Officer of the Company, spoke with Mr. DiPaolo, Senior Partner and General Counsel of Sarissa. Mr. DiPaolo noted that Dr. Denner had identified a potential candidate for the Board, who was later disclosed to be Dr. Laurencin.

Between September 30, 2021 and November 18, 2021, representatives of the Company had numerous engagements with representatives of Sarissa, including with respect to Dr. Laurencin's candidacy and to solicit Dr. Denner's perspectives on the business.

On November 19, 2021, following an interview process led by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, the Company announced the appointment of Dr. Laurencin to the Board pursuant to the Sarissa Settlement Agreement.

2022

On January 3, 2022, approximately six weeks after the Board appointed Dr. Laurencin as director designee of Sarissa, Mr. DiPaolo emailed Mr. Gaffin requesting time to speak. Mr. Gaffin spoke with Mr. DiPaolo that same day. Mr. DiPaolo noted that Dr. Denner was planning to reach out to Mr. Pops to discuss Sarissa's intent to nominate Dr. Denner and Dr. Schlesinger for election to the Board at the 2022 Annual Meeting.

On January 4, 2022, Mr. DiPaolo emailed Mr. Gaffin an electronic copy of Sarissa's notice of its intention to nominate Dr. Denner and Dr. Schlesinger (the "2022 Sarissa Nominees") for election to the Company's Board at the 2022 Annual Meeting (the "Second Sarissa Nomination Notice").

On January 5, 2022, Mr. Pops and Dr. Denner had a telephone conversation during which Dr. Denner expressed his belief that he could be helpful as a director to help assure other shareholders that the Company had not mishandled the situation related to the partial termination in respect of two license agreements with Janssen Pharmaceutica N.V. ("Janssen"). Mr. Pops indicated that he valued Dr. Denner's feedback and would be happy to collaborate with him once again in identifying director candidates with the attributes and skills that would be additive to the Board given its current composition and the Company's current strategic priorities.

On the morning of January 7, 2022, Mr. DiPaolo emailed Mr. Gaffin to indicate that a copy of the Second Sarissa Nomination Notice would be delivered to the Company's registered offices, as required by the advance notice requirements of the Company.

On January 10, 2022, Sarissa filed a Schedule 13D disclosing the Second Sarissa Nomination Notice and beneficial ownership of approximately 8.67% of the outstanding ordinary shares of the Company.

On January 18, 2022, Mr. Pops emailed Dr. Denner requesting a telephone conversation. Mr. Pops' assistant exchanged emails with Dr. Denner's assistant, who agreed to a tentative date and indicated that she would confirm a meeting time. No such confirmation was made and Dr. Denner did not make himself available to speak with Mr. Pops again until nearly two months later.

On March 2, 2022, Mr. DiPaolo and Mr. Gaffin spoke twice. Mr. Gaffin reiterated the Company's interest in engaging with Dr. Denner in respect of the Second Sarissa Nomination Notice and inquired why Dr. Denner chose not to respond to Mr. Pops' attempts at outreach. Mr. DiPaolo responded that he was not privy to Dr. Denner's rationale.

On March 3, 2022, Mr. Pops again emailed Dr. Denner noting that he had not heard back from him since early January. Mr. Pops remarked that he believed they should connect.

On March 10, 2022, in lieu of the proposed virtual meeting, Mr. Pops traveled to Greenwich, Connecticut to meet Dr. Denner at Sarissa's offices in an effort to foster a more constructive dialogue. They met for two hours and discussed the Company's business, including R&D activities, commercial performance and cost optimization efforts. Dr. Denner stated that Mr. Pops was doing a "good job". Mr. Pops noted that certain longer-serving members of the Board might consider retiring and that the Board had identified the need for a director candidate, independent of Sarissa and the Company, with deep pharmaceutical drug development and R&D portfolio management experience, with a specific need for neuroscience expertise. Mr. Pops asked for Dr. Denner's assistance in identifying such a director candidate and suggested that Sarissa's designation of such a candidate for appointment to the Board could serve as the basis for a second settlement agreement between Sarissa and the Company. Mr. Pops and Dr. Denner discussed two such potential candidates that the Company had identified, including Dr. Christopher Wright, M.D., Ph.D. Dr. Denner noted that he was, coincidentally, planning to speak with Dr. Wright in the upcoming days.

On March 14, 2022, Mr. Pops emailed Dr. Denner to ask for his opinion on Dr. Wright as a candidate for the Board and to learn Dr. Denner's interest in speaking with the other director candidate identified by the Company and its director recruitment firm.

On March 22, 2022, having not received a reply from Dr. Denner, Mr. Pops sent Dr. Denner another email asking that they reconnect to discuss the candidacy of Dr. Wright and the other director candidate previously identified, and to explore the feasibility of a settlement agreement.

Between March 22, 2022 and March 25, 2022, Mr. Pops' assistant sent multiple emails to Dr. Denner's assistant in order to arrange a time for Dr. Denner and Mr. Pops to speak. On March 25, 2022, Dr. Denner's assistant responded that she was unable to schedule a time for such call.

[Table of Contents](#)

On March 25, 2022, Dr. Denner replied to Mr. Pops' email from March 22, 2022. Dr. Denner stated that, after their discussion in Greenwich, he was considering Sarissa representatives as potential candidates for the Board: "*Patrice Bonfiglio and also me!*"

On March 26, 2022, Mr. Pops replied to Dr. Denner's email asking for his availability to speak during the weekend.

On March 28, 2022, Dr. Denner replied and Mr. Pops and Dr. Denner spoke by telephone later that day. Mr. Pops reiterated his desire to engage in constructive discussions with Dr. Denner about how to identify director nominees, independent of Sarissa and Alkermes, that could add neuroscience, pharmaceutical drug development and R&D portfolio capital allocation expertise and experience to the Board. In response, Dr. Denner praised Ms. Bonfiglio, a Sarissa employee whom Dr. Denner conceded did not have any public company board experience. Dr. Denner dismissed the potential candidacies of Dr. Wright and the other neuroscience expert that he and Mr. Pops had discussed during their in-person meeting. Mr. Pops reiterated his concerns around adding the Sarissa director nominees to the Board due to the mismatch of their skillsets relative to the Board's identification of the need for a director nominee with substantial neuroscience, pharmaceutical drug development and R&D portfolio management experience, given the Company's strategic focus in neuroscience. Feedback from this discussion was relayed to the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the full Board.

On May 12, 2022, Mr. DiPaolo reached out to Mr. Gaffin for a discussion, during which Mr. DiPaolo continued to praise Dr. Denner as an ideal board member and expressed his belief that Dr. Denner's appointment to the Board would serve to increase the Company's share price and help the Company gain credibility.

On May 17, 2022, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee recommended to the Board that Dr. Wright, a neurologist and neuroscientist with more than 20 years of clinical and drug development experience, be appointed to the Board as a Class II director and be nominated for re-election by the Company's shareholders at the 2022 Annual Meeting.

Between May 17, 2022 and May 26, 2022, representatives of the Company and Sarissa had numerous communications, including a virtual meeting between Mr. Pops and Dr. Denner, with respect to the Board's refreshment activities and a potential amicable resolution, the Board's desire to collaborate with Sarissa in lieu of a contested election and the Company's anticipated timelines for filing of its preliminary proxy materials for the 2022 Annual Meeting.

On May 24, 2022, the Board appointed Dr. Wright to the Board (effective immediately) and appointed non-employee director Nancy Wysenski as the new Lead Independent Director of the Board (effective as of the close of the 2022 Annual Meeting). In addition, previous Lead Independent Director David Anstice AO and Wendy Dixon, Ph.D., the Company's two longest-serving non-employee directors, announced their decisions to retire from the Board as of the close of the 2022 Annual Meeting.

On May 25, 2022, Dr. Denner requested to speak with the Board.

On May 26, 2022, Mr. Pops emailed Dr. Denner and explained that the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, which was composed at the time of three independent directors – Drs. Dixon and Snyderman and the Sarissa designee, Dr. Laurencin – reviewed and discussed the qualifications of the two 2022 Sarissa Nominees, including the detailed information about each such nominee that accompanied the Second Sarissa Nomination Notice, and unanimously determined that the 2022 Sarissa Nominees' key attributes and experience were neither additive to the Board nor consistent with those attributes and experiences previously identified by the Board as important in a new director nominee in order to advance the long-term strategy of the Company and create shareholder value. Mr. Pops also stated that the Board would be happy to schedule a time to hear Dr. Denner's perspectives once the current dispute is resolved.

Also on May 26, 2022, the Company filed its preliminary proxy statement.

On May 27, 2022, Sarissa issued a press release (the "May 27 Press Release") regarding its engagement with the Company in which Sarissa made a number of false and misleading statements and mischaracterized actions taken by the Board.

That same day, Mr. Pops emailed Dr. Denner and, noting his disappointment with the May 27 Press Release, corrected misstatements made by Sarissa. Additionally, in response to Dr. Denner's request, Mr. Pops informed Dr. Denner that independent directors of the Board were willing to listen to Dr. Denner's views and explain their decision-making process in respect of the 2022 Sarissa Nominees.

[Table of Contents](#)

On June 3, 2022, Mr. Anstice, the Board's outgoing Lead Independent Director, Ms. Wysenski, the Board's incoming Lead Independent Director, Drs. Laurencin (a Sarissa-designated director) and Snyderman, and Mr. Daglio (an Elliott-supported director), held a videoconference call with Dr. Denner. During the call, the independent directors explained their decision-making process in respect of the 2022 Sarissa Nominees. Dr. Denner shared his perspectives on the Company and continued to insist that he and Dr. Schlesinger should be appointed to the Board. The directors present committed to Dr. Denner that they would relay his perspectives to the other independent directors of the Board.

Between June 5, 2022 and June 6, 2022, two independent directors, Mr. Anstice and Ms. Wysenski, engaged with Dr. Denner, including with respect to the Board's discussion of the perspectives raised by Dr. Denner during the June 3, 2022 call and the Board's subsequent determination, consistent with its earlier determination, that appointing the 2022 Sarissa Nominees would not be in the best interests of the Company and all shareholders.

On June 6, 2022, the Company filed its definitive proxy statement for the 2022 Annual Meeting.

On July 6, 2022, the day before the 2022 Annual Meeting, Sarissa issued a press release related to its engagement with the Company and Sarissa's intention to vote "FOR" each director on the Company's slate at the 2022 Annual Meeting. In such press release, Sarissa made additional false and misleading statements and mischaracterized actions taken by the Company. Sarissa also threatened that if a Sarissa representative is not soon appointed to the Board, Sarissa would take steps under Irish law to call an extraordinary general meeting of shareholders to selectively remove and replace members of the Board.

Also on July 6, 2022, Sarissa filed a Schedule 13D reporting its press release issued on July 6, 2022, that indicated "how the Reporting Persons intend to vote at the upcoming annual meeting of the Issuer and the reasons therefor". Sarissa also disclosed beneficial ownership of approximately 8.55% of the outstanding ordinary shares of the Company.

On July 7, 2022, at the Company's 2022 Annual Meeting, the Company's shareholders approved all of the Company's proposals, including election of each of the Board's director nominees, with support ranging from 86% to 99% of the votes cast.

On October 7, 2022, Sarissa filed a Schedule 13D indicating its intent to enhance its buying power and opportunity to buy additional shares and derivative securities of the Company in order to increase its beneficial ownership of the Company. Sarissa also disclosed beneficial ownership of approximately 8.55% of the outstanding ordinary shares of the Company.

On December 7, 2022, the Company reached out to Dr. Denner as part of its routine shareholder outreach activities and offered Sarissa an opportunity to continue engaging with independent members of the Board.

On December 21, 2022, three independent members of the Board –Ms. Wysenski, our Lead Independent Director, Mr. Daglio and Mr. McKeon (two Elliott-supported directors)– held a meeting with a number of Sarissa representatives, including Dr. Denner, Ms. Bonfiglio and Mr. DiPaolo. During this meeting, the independent directors asked the Sarissa representatives if they had any constructive feedback on the Company's business and performance that could be relayed to management and the Board. Dr. Denner and Mr. DiPaolo emphasized repeatedly Sarissa's continued desire for additional Sarissa representation on the Board.

2023

On January 5, 2023, Dr. Denner emailed Ms. Wysenski inquiring regarding a discussion with the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee regarding Sarissa's request to have "Sarissa people" join the Board.

Later that day, Ms. Wysenski informed Dr. Denner that she was in the process of following up with the full Board regarding such discussion and would be in touch once that occurred.

On January 6, 2023, the Company announced that it had received a favorable interim award (the "Initial Interim Award") in its arbitration proceedings with Janssen in respect of Janssen's partial termination in the United States of two license agreements with the Company, which the Company announced in November 2021. In the Initial Interim Award, the arbitral tribunal agreed with Alkermes' position that, while Janssen may terminate the agreements, Janssen may not continue to sell Products (as defined in the agreements) developed during the term of the agreements without paying royalties pursuant to the terms of the respective agreements. Dr. Denner had previously cited the Janssen partial terminations as a reason for deciding to submit the Second Sarissa Nomination Notice in 2022.

[Table of Contents](#)

On January 19, 2023, Ms. Wysenski emailed Dr. Denner to notify him that the full Board had been updated on the substance of the December conversation between representatives of Sarissa and representatives of the Board and that the Company would reach out to Sarissa soon to schedule a call between Sarissa and representatives of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, as requested by Sarissa.

Between January 25, 2023 and January 31, 2023, the Company reached out to Dr. Denner's office several times to coordinate time for a call between Sarissa and members of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, as requested by Sarissa.

On February 2, 2023 at 11:42 am, Dr. Denner's assistant responded to the Company's January 31, 2023 email, asking that the meeting between Sarissa and the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee be held at 3:00 pm that same afternoon.

Despite the short notice, that afternoon, three of the four members of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee held a meeting with representatives of Sarissa, including Dr. Denner and Ms. Bonfiglio. During this discussion, Sarissa reasserted its desire for representation on the Board, emphasizing that Sarissa *deserved* to have seats on the Board by virtue of its shareholdings alone. The members of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee reiterated to Dr. Denner the robust and independent process that it and the Board follow in evaluating the composition and effectiveness of the Board and assessing and recommending director candidates for election to the Board.

On Friday, February 3, 2023, Sarissa delivered to the Company a notice of its intention to nominate the three Sarissa Nominees – Dr. Denner, Dr. Schlesinger and Ms. Bonfiglio – for election to the Company's Board at the 2023 Annual Meeting (the "Third Sarissa Nomination Notice").

On February 6, 2023, Sarissa filed a Schedule 13D disclosing the Third Sarissa Nomination Notice, noting that Sarissa has been "... discussing Sarissa Capital representation on the Board with the Issuer's independent directors for many months" and that such notice "reserves the Reporting Person's right to seek Sarissa Capital representation directly from fellow shareholders at the upcoming annual meeting in the event the independent directors choose not to add Sarissa Capital representation to the Board". Sarissa also disclosed beneficial ownership of approximately 8.54% of the outstanding ordinary shares of the Company.

On March 1, 2023, the Company emailed the office of Dr. Denner to notify Sarissa that the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee would conduct individual interviews with each of the three director nominees and offer windows of time during early March during which such interviews could be conducted. A representative of Sarissa promptly responded to this request to schedule interviews with Sarissa Nominees Dr. Schlesinger and Ms. Bonfiglio; however, no similar availability for such an interview was provided for Dr. Denner.

On March 9, 2023, all members of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee separately interviewed each of Dr. Schlesinger and Ms. Bonfiglio.

Also on March 9, 2023, following the interviews with Dr. Schlesinger and Ms. Bonfiglio, Sarissa responded with Dr. Denner's availability for an interview.

On March 17, 2023, all members of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee interviewed Dr. Denner.

On April 17, 2023, three independent members of the Board – Ms. Wysenski, our Lead Independent Director, Dr. Snyderman, chair of our Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, and Ms. Alva, an Elliott-appointed director and member of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, held a meeting with Dr. Denner. During this meeting, the directors relayed to Dr. Denner the process undertaken by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board in assessing the candidacy of the Sarissa Nominees and the decision of the Board not to endorse the Sarissa Nominees for election to the Board. The directors also reiterated that the Board would like to continue to engage with Sarissa in a constructive manner and offered examples of potential opportunities for constructive engagement going forward. The directors stated that the Board was open to creative options to come to an amicable resolution beyond these examples and asked that Dr. Denner consider and suggest any other solutions that may be acceptable to him to avoid a potential proxy contest.

[Table of Contents](#)

On April 19, 2023, Ms. Wysenski emailed Dr. Denner to follow up on the discussion earlier that week, noting appreciation for the constructive nature of the discussion and that the substance of the discussion would be relayed to the full Board. She also asked Dr. Denner whether he had any further ideas that could help support a collaborative dialogue, noting that the Board would welcome such ideas in advance of the Company's filing of its proxy statement in the near term.

On April 22, 2023, Dr. Denner responded to Ms. Wysenski, asking, among other things, what harm would arise from putting Sarissa's nominees on the Board. Dr. Denner expressed his hope to continue the dialogue, but did not suggest any additional constructive solutions to avoid a proxy fight.

On April 25, 2023, the Company announced receipt of a second favorable interim award in its arbitration proceedings with Janssen in respect of Janssen's partial terminations in the United States of two license agreements with the Company. Dr. Denner had previously cited the Janssen partial terminations as a reason for deciding to submit the Second Sarissa Nomination Notice in 2022.

On April 25, 2023, Ms. Wysenski emailed Dr. Denner, stating again the Board's desire to continue the dialogue with Sarissa and its hope to reach a constructive resolution. Ms. Wysenski asked Dr. Denner again to respond with any ideas that could help support a collaborative dialogue. She also informed him that the Company intended to file its proxy materials shortly. Ms. Wysenski received no reply from Dr. Denner.

On May 2, 2023, Ms. Wysenski again emailed Dr. Denner, expressing a desire to reach an amicable resolution before the Company files its proxy materials, which she informed him was planned to occur in short order. The email reiterated the Board's offer to establish regular dialogue with Sarissa as part of a settlement and its willingness to consider potential alternative solutions in lieu of a contested election, and asked Dr. Denner to respond with any ideas he has for doing so.

On May 3, 2023, Dr. Denner replied to Ms. Wysenski, noting Sarissa's desire to settle and that he had ideas for discussion, but not providing any description or details of such ideas or offering any times for discussion.

On May 4, 2023, Ms. Wysenski emailed Dr. Denner to request that he share, in writing, any actionable ideas for a potential settlement so that she could relay them to the full Board for consideration. She also noted that the Company intended to file its preliminary proxy statement on May 8, 2023 and reiterated that the Company remained open to an amicable resolution, noting that the filing of its preliminary proxy materials would not preclude continuation of the dialogue with Sarissa.

On May 7, 2023 around 10 pm, Dr. Denner replied to Ms. Wysenski regarding potential further discussions. On May 8, 2023, Ms. Wysenski responded to Dr. Denner acknowledging his response and noting that the Board remains open to continuing to explore possible ideas for settlement with Sarissa. Ms. Wysenski informed Dr. Denner that the Company would proceed to file its preliminary proxy materials later that day as planned, and reiterated that doing so would not preclude a potential settlement.

On May 8, 2023, the Company filed its preliminary proxy statement.

On May 15, 2023, Sarissa filed its preliminary proxy statement.

On May 16, 2023, four independent members of the Board – Ms. Wysenski, Dr. Snyderman, Ms. Alva, and Mr. Daglio – held a meeting with Dr. Denner and other Sarissa representatives during which potential ideas for settlement were discussed. The directors noted that the substance of the discussion would be relayed to the full Board.

On May 18, 2023, Ms. Wysenski emailed Dr. Denner, reiterating the Board's willingness to establish regular meetings with Sarissa representatives as the construct of a settlement. She also noted that the Board discussed the proposed settlement concept advanced by Sarissa and determined that it did not address the substantive considerations of the Board in determining not to endorse the Sarissa director candidates and was not in the best interests of Alkermes' shareholders, but that the Board remained open to exploring additional ideas for potential settlement.

On May 19, 2023, the Company filed this revised preliminary proxy statement.

PROPOSAL 1

ELECTION OF DIRECTORS

(Ordinary resolutions)

Our Board, upon the recommendation of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, has nominated each of the following Board Nominees for election as Class II and Class III directors, as applicable, for a one-year term expiring at the close of the Company's 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders or until their successor is appointed or their earlier resignation or removal:

Name	Age ⁺	Director Since	Committee Memberships /Leadership	Independence	Outside Public* Boards
Class II Directors					
Emily Peterson Alva	48	2021	Financial Operating; Nominating and Corporate Governance	✓	1
Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.	64	2021	Nominating and Corporate Governance	✓	1
Brian P. McKeon	61	2020	Compensation; Financial Operating (Chair)	✓	0
Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	57	2022	Nominating and Corporate Governance	✓	0
Class III Directors					
Shane M. Cooke	60	2018	None	✓	2
Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.	73	2019	Compensation	✓	2
Richard F. Pops	61	2011	Chairman	✗	1

⁺Ages presented are as of May 8, 2023.

^{*}Represents the number of public company boards on which the director serves *in addition to* our Board.

Term and Board Declassification: Our Board is currently divided into three classes of directors. Historically, each class of directors was elected to serve a staggered three-year term. In June 2021, after considering feedback from our shareholders, our Board asked our shareholders to approve, and our shareholders approved, certain amendments to our Articles of Association that serve to declassify our Board over a three-year period. Per our Articles of Association (as so amended), since the 2022 Annual Meeting, each class of directors that is up for election is eligible for a one-year term. Accordingly, any director nominee elected pursuant to this Proposal 1 will be elected to serve a one-year term expiring at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders. The June 2021 amendments to our Articles of Association did not impact the terms of directors elected at or prior to our 2021 annual general meeting of shareholders, such that the Class I directors who were elected to a three-year term in 2021 will complete their three-year terms, which expire at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders. As of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders, our Board will be fully declassified.

Contested Election: On February 3, 2023, Sarissa Offshore delivered a notice to the Company of its intent to nominate three director candidates for election to the Board at the Annual Meeting. The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board considered the candidacy of each of the Sarissa Nominees and, in making its recommendations for the directors to be elected at the Annual Meeting, carefully considered the best interests of the Company and its shareholders. **THE BOARD DOES NOT ENDORSE THE SARISSA NOMINEES AND RECOMMENDS THAT YOU ONLY VOTE "FOR" THE SEVEN BOARD NOMINEES AND THAT YOU DO NOT MARK A VOTE WITH RESPECT TO ANY SARISSA NOMINEE.** You may receive a proxy statement, blue proxy card and other solicitation materials from Sarissa. You should disregard those materials and only vote on a WHITE proxy card that you receive from the Company.

Recommendation: The Board recommends that you vote FOR the election of each of the seven Board Nominees. As described in detail below, each of the Board Nominees has considerable professional and business expertise. Our Board's recommendation is based on its carefully considered judgment that the experience, qualifications, attributes and skills of the Board Nominees qualify them to serve on our Board.

[Table of Contents](#)

The Board has been informed that each of the Board Nominees has consented to serve as a nominee, to serve as a director if elected, and to be named as a nominee in this proxy statement. If, however, any Board Nominee should, prior to the Annual Meeting, decline to serve or become unavailable for election at the Annual Meeting, an event which the Board does not anticipate, the named proxy holders intend to vote for such other director nominee or nominees as may be designated by the Board, unless the Board reduces the number of directors which comprise the Board accordingly.

Plurality Voting Standard: Our Articles of Association provide for a plurality voting standard for contested director elections. There are seven available director positions for election as Class II and Class III directors, as applicable, at the Annual Meeting. Because this is a contested election in which the number of director nominees exceeds the number of available director positions, only those directors who receive the highest number of votes cast in favor of their election on their respective resolution (meaning the number of shares voted "FOR" each nominee) in person or by proxy at the Annual Meeting will be elected to serve on the Board. Under this plurality voting standard, votes to "WITHHOLD" on director nominees will have no effect on the election of director nominees. Broker non-votes will have no effect on the election of director nominees because they are not considered to be votes cast.

The Board recommends that you vote FOR election of each of the seven Board Nominees using the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

Board of Directors

Board Size and Structure

In accordance with our Articles of Association, the Board reviews the appropriateness of the size of the Board from time to time and increases or decreases the number of director seats on the Board as it deems appropriate. In May 2022, the Board approved (i) effective immediately, an increase in the size of the Board from 12 directors to 13 directors and appointed Dr. Wright to fill the newly created vacancy on the Board, and (ii) effective upon the retirement from the Board of former directors David W. Anstice AO and Wendy L. Dixon, Ph.D. at the close of the 2022 Annual Meeting, a decrease in the size of the Board from 13 directors to 11 directors.

Board Declassification: In accordance with our Articles of Association, our Board is currently divided into three classes of directors. Historically, each class of directors was elected to serve a staggered three-year term. In June 2021, after considering feedback from certain of our shareholders, we asked our shareholders to approve, and our shareholders approved, certain amendments to our Articles of Association that serve to declassify our Board over a three-year period. Accordingly, beginning with the 2022 Annual Meeting, each class of directors that is up for election is eligible for a one-year term. A director elected by the Board to fill a vacancy in a class will serve for the remainder of the full term of that class and until the director's successor is elected and qualified, or, if sooner, until their death, resignation, retirement, disqualification or removal.

The Board Nominees and continuing directors are currently divided among the classes as follows:

Class I Directors Term Expires at 2024 Annual General Meeting of Shareholders	Class II Directors Term Expires at this Annual Meeting	Class III Directors Term Expires at this Annual Meeting
David A. Daglio, Jr.	Emily Peterson Alva	Shane M. Cooke
Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D.	Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.	Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.
Frank Anders Wilson	Brian P. McKeon	Richard F. Pops**
Nancy J. Wysenski*	Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	

* Lead Independent Director

** Chairman of the Board

As discussed below, the composition and functioning of our Board and each of its committees complies with all applicable rules and regulations of the Nasdaq Stock Market ("Nasdaq" and such rules and regulations, the "Nasdaq Rules") and requirements of the Exchange Act and other SEC regulations.

Independence of Members of the Board

In accordance with our Corporate Governance Guidelines, not less than a majority of the Board must meet the independence requirements set forth in the Nasdaq Rules. The Board annually makes a determination as to whether each director is "independent" as set forth in the applicable provisions of the Nasdaq Rules and the Exchange Act and the rules promulgated thereunder. To assist in making its determination, the Board periodically reviews each director's status as an independent director, including soliciting information from each director regarding whether such director, or any member of their immediate family, had a direct or indirect material interest in any transactions involving the Company, was involved in a debt relationship with the Company, received personal benefits outside the scope of such person's normal compensation or has any other relationship with the Company that, in the judgment of the Board, would interfere with such director's exercise of independent judgment in carrying out such director's responsibilities as a director.

Based on the information provided by each of the Company's directors, the Board has determined that, with the exception of Richard F. Pops (our CEO), each of our current directors and each director who served on our Board during any part of 2022 is independent, and that each member of each standing committee of our Board—the Audit and Risk Committee, Compensation Committee and Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee—is (or was at the time of their service on our Board) "independent" (as defined in the applicable provisions of the Nasdaq Rules and the Exchange Act and the rules promulgated thereunder). There are no family relationships among any of our directors, director nominees or executive officers.

Board Leadership Structure

Chairperson of the Board. The chairperson of the Board presides at meetings of the shareholders and the Board and is primarily responsible for overseeing the development of the Company's strategic goals and objectives. Mr. Pops has served as Chairman of the Board since 2011.

In deciding to appoint Mr. Pops to the combined role of CEO and Chairman, the Board recognized Mr. Pops' ability to provide effective, consistent and continuous leadership to both the Board and the Company, his ability to align the strategic objectives of both management and the Board, his extensive knowledge of the Company's operations and the industry and markets in which the Company operates and competes, and his ability to promote communication and synchronize activities between the Board and senior management.

Lead Independent Director. Recognizing the equal importance of effective independent oversight of the Company, the independent members of the Board annually elect an independent non-employee director to serve as the Lead Independent Director of the Board, whose leadership responsibilities include, among others:

- presiding at meetings of the Board at which the chairperson of the Board is not present, including all executive sessions of the independent directors and/or the non-employee directors;
- approving meeting agenda items and frequency, and facilitating director input on such items, to ensure there is sufficient time for discussion of all agenda items, and advising the chairperson on, and approving the quality, quantity and timeliness of, information provided to Board members;
- serving as the principal liaison between the chairperson of the Board and the independent and/or non-employee directors;
- facilitating the retention of outside advisors and consultants who report directly to the Board on Board-wide issues;
- calling meetings of the independent directors and/or the non-employee directors of the Board, if and as needed, and ensuring that the independent and/or the non-employee directors of the Board have adequate opportunities to discuss issues in meetings without management present;
- ensuring directors have adequate resources to support their decision-making and effectively and responsibly perform their duties; and
- engaging with shareholders, as appropriate.

A current copy of our Charter of the Lead Independent Director is available on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Effective July 2022, the Board appointed Nancy J. Wysenski to serve as Lead Independent Director of the Board. In this capacity, Ms. Wysenski has played an active and engaged leadership role in activities and meetings of the Board, including executive sessions of the independent directors, and has participated alongside Company management in shareholder engagement activities.

Assessment of Board Leadership Structure. The Board periodically reviews its composition and leadership structure. The Board believes that its current leadership structure provides an efficient and effective balance between management and independent leadership and is the most appropriate Board leadership structure for the Company at this time.

Committees. The Board delegates substantial responsibilities to its three standing committees—Audit and Risk, Compensation, and Nominating and Corporate Governance—each of which is comprised solely of independent directors and led by an independent chair, and to other committees that the Board may establish from time to time, including the recently constituted Financial Operating Committee. These committees and their respective oversight responsibilities are discussed in detail below in the section entitled “*The Role of the Board and its Committees*” beginning on page 44 of this proxy statement.

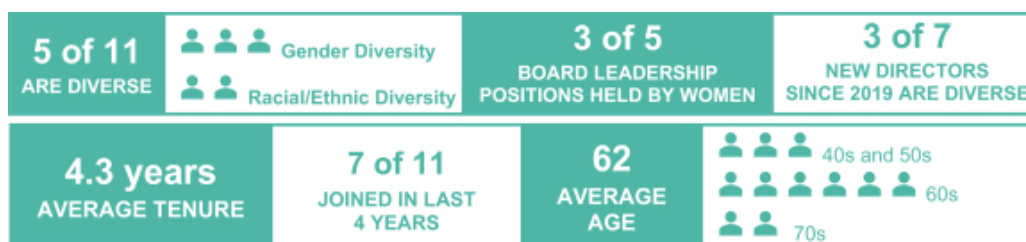
Director Diversity, Qualifications and Experience

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee strives to ensure that the composition of the Board reflects an appropriate diversity of tenure, viewpoints, financial expertise, industry experience and skills, and personal characteristics such as age, gender, race, ethnicity and geographic or cultural backgrounds, and periodically reviews and updates the Company's criteria and desired qualifications for nomination to the Board to reflect this goal.

Consistent with this approach, in 2019, the Board codified in our Corporate Governance Guidelines our practice, also known as the "Rooney Rule", of requiring that diverse candidates, including candidates who are women and candidates from underrepresented communities, be included in any pool from which nominees for a director opening are selected. For additional discussion of our director criteria and nomination processes, see the section entitled "Policies Governing Director Nominations, Evaluations and Tenure" on page 51 of this proxy statement.

Our Board has a strong representation of directors who are diverse in terms of age, self-identified gender and race/ethnicity, and a mix of newer and longer-tenured directors, providing what we consider to be an appropriate balance of experience, institutional knowledge, fresh perspectives and skillsets.

The following graphics reflect the composition of the Board following the Annual Meeting, assuming the re-election of each of the seven Board Nominees.










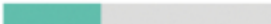














Board Diversity Matrix

The following table provides certain self-identified personal characteristics of our Board members, in accordance with Rule 5605(f) of the Nasdaq listing standards:

Board Diversity Matrix		As of May 8, 2023			
Total Number of Directors: 11					
		Female	Male	Non-Binary	Did Not Disclose Gender
Number of directors based on gender identity		3	8	—	—
Number of directors who identify in any of the categories below:					
African American or Black		—	2	—	—
White		3	5	—	—
Did not disclose demographic background		—	1	—	—

Board Skills Matrix

The following table highlights the specific skills, qualifications, and other attributes of our Board Nominees and continuing directors. The lack of a mark for a particular item for a director does not mean the director lacks that skill or qualification; rather, a mark indicates a specific area of focus or expertise of such director on which the Board relies. Additional information about each director's background, business experience and other matters, including a description of how each individual's experience qualifies him or her to serve on the Board, is provided below, beginning on the following page of this proxy statement.

DIRECTOR SKILLS AND QUALIFICATIONS		Emily P. Alva	Shane M. Cooke	David A. Dagillo, Jr.	Richard B. Gaynor	Cato T. Laurendin	Brian P. McKeon	Richard F. Pops	Nancy L. Snyderman	Frank Anders Wilson	Christopher I. Wright	Nancy J. Wyszynski
 Management and Governance Experience 	11/11	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
 Corporate Strategy and Business Development 	11/11	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
 Industry Experience or Knowledge 	8/11	●	●		●	●		●	●		●	●
 Commercial Marketing and Sales 	4/11		●					●			●	●
 Operations/Manufacturing/Supply 	7/11	●	●	●			●	●			●	●
 Finance/Accounting 	7/11	●	●	●		●	●	●		●		
 Scientific Expertise/Research and Development Experience 	7/11		●		●	●		●	●		●	●
 Public Policy and Public Affairs 	7/11		●		●	●		●	●	●	●	
 Corporate Responsibility and Sustainability 	10/11	●		●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
 Human Capital Management 	10/11		●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
 Information Security 	4/11		●	●			●			●		
Age (Years)*		48	60	56	73	64	61	61	71	64	57	65
Tenure (Full Years)**		2	5	2	3	1	2	11	7	3	1	10

* Age calculated as of May 8, 2023

** Tenure calculated as of May 2023

Board Nominee Biographical Information

The following descriptions set forth additional information regarding the Board Nominees, each of whom contributes significantly to the diversity of specific experience, skills and characteristics of our Board.

Emily Peterson Alva



INDEPENDENT

Director since: May 2021*

Committee Memberships: Financial Operating;
Nominating and Corporate Governance

Current Public Company Boards:

Amneal Pharmaceuticals, Inc. (NYSE: AMRX) since May 2018

Experience: Ms. Alva is an experienced financial, strategic and business advisor to founders, boards and leadership teams of notable companies globally. Over more than two decades, she has advised large public and private companies facing complex strategic decisions, and has led the resulting mergers and acquisitions (“M&A”) and transactions that followed. Ms. Alva previously served as an investment banker at Lazard, a global leader in financial and M&A advisory work, where she worked from 1997 to 2013, most recently as an M&A Partner. During her Lazard tenure and in the years since, Ms. Alva has worked with boards experiencing growth, transition or turmoil and led them through business, financial and strategic evaluations and complex transactions ranging from M&A, capital structure optimization, capital deployment and balance sheet management, capital raising, financial restructurings and turnarounds, asset and portfolio evaluations and business repositionings aligned with value creation and risk mitigation for stakeholders. Today Ms. Alva is a Strategic Advisor to the Chief Executive Officer and the board of directors of Constellis, a defense contractor and provider of global security solutions, a role she has held since 2021. Ms. Alva currently serves on the boards of directors of Amneal Pharmaceuticals, a public pharmaceutical company, Robotic Research, LLC, a private autonomous technology company, and the Mission Society of New York City, a landmark nonprofit. Ms. Alva received a B.A. in Economics from Barnard College, Columbia University.

Qualifications and Skills: Ms. Alva brings to our Board M&A expertise with unique experience leading complex transactions and evaluations for boards and leadership teams of companies. The Board benefits from her financial, business development, transactional and strategic expertise, her experience serving on public and private company boards and her experience and insights in a variety of corporate governance matters.

*Ms. Alva was appointed to the Board in connection with an agreement entered into between the Company and shareholder Elliott in December 2020.

Shane M. Cooke



INDEPENDENT

Director since: March 2018

Committee Memberships: None

Current Public Company Boards:

Prothena Corporation plc (Nasdaq: PRTA) since 2012

Endo International plc (Nasdaq: ENDP) since 2014

Experience: Mr. Cooke served as our President and as President of Alkermes Pharma Ireland Limited (“APIL”), a wholly-owned subsidiary of the Company, from September 2011 until his retirement in March 2018. He became a member of our Board upon his retirement. In addition, Mr. Cooke has been chairman of the board of directors of APIL since September 2011. Mr. Cooke served as Executive Vice President of Elan Corporation, plc (“Elan”) and Head of Elan Drug Technologies from May 2007 to September 16, 2011 and as the Chief Financial Officer of Elan from July 2001 until May 2011. Mr. Cooke served as a director of Elan from May 2005 to September 16, 2011. Prior to joining Elan, Mr. Cooke was Chief Executive of Pembroke Capital Limited, an aviation leasing company, and prior to that, he held a number of senior finance positions in the banking and aviation industries. Mr. Cooke previously served on the board of directors of UDG Healthcare plc, formerly a publicly-traded healthcare company, from February 2019 to August 2021. He is a chartered accountant.

Qualifications and Skills: Mr. Cooke is an Irish citizen, resident in Ireland. His depth of experience in managing Irish corporate entities and his extensive network within the Irish business and finance community, as well as his familiarity with Irish policy and regulation, are highly beneficial to the Company as an Irish-incorporated entity. In addition to Mr. Cooke’s global experience in the pharmaceutical industry, he also has significant experience in business development and transactional activities. Mr. Cooke’s substantial experience as an executive in the biopharmaceutical industry, including having served as a chief financial officer and as a president of publicly-traded companies, brings strategic leadership attributes and expertise in operations, finance, and commercial management to our Board.

Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.



INDEPENDENT

Director since: November 2021*

Committee Memberships:
Nominating and Corporate Governance

Current Public Company Boards:

MiMedx Group, Inc. (Nasdaq: MDXG)
since November 2020

*Dr. Laurencin was appointed to the Board in connection with an agreement reached between the Company and shareholder Sarissa Capital Offshore Master Fund LP and its affiliates in April 2021.

Experience: Dr. Laurencin is the University Professor and Albert and Wilda Van Dusen Distinguished Endowed Professor of Orthopaedic Surgery at the University of Connecticut ("UConn"), where he also serves as Professor of Chemical and Biomolecular Engineering, Professor of Materials Science and Engineering and Professor of Biomedical Engineering. He has been a professor at UConn since 2008. Dr. Laurencin is a practicing surgeon and serves as the Chief Executive Officer of The Cato T. Laurencin Institute for Regenerative Engineering. Dr. Laurencin previously served as Vice President for Health Affairs and Dean of the School of Medicine at UConn. Dr. Laurencin is a pioneer in the field of regenerative engineering, and an expert in biomaterials science, stem cell technology and nanotechnology. He currently serves on the board of directors of MiMedx Group, Inc., a public company focused on advanced wound care and therapeutic biologics. Dr. Laurencin received his B.S.E. degree in chemical engineering from Princeton University, his Ph.D. in biochemical engineering and biotechnology from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and his M.D. from Harvard Medical School.

Qualifications and Skills: Dr. Laurencin brings to our Board extensive experience across a wide range of medical and scientific disciplines, strong administrative skills, and a focus on public health that is consistent with the Company's values and business strategy. The Board benefits from his vast medical and scientific knowledge, his leadership and administrative experience, his involvement in mentoring and other activities that promote diversity and excellence in science, and his dedication to social justice research and addressing health disparities.

Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.



INDEPENDENT

Director since: September 2019

Committee Memberships:
Compensation

Current Public Company Boards:

Infinity Pharmaceuticals, Inc. (Nasdaq: INFI) since March 2020

Zai Lab Limited (Nasdaq: ZLAB) since November 2021

Experience: Since May 2020, Dr. Gaynor has served as President, Chief of Research and Development at BioNTech US Inc. (f/k/a Neon Therapeutics, Inc. ("Neon")), a wholly-owned subsidiary of BioNTech SE focused on the development of novel neoantigen-targeted T cell therapies. Dr. Gaynor had previously served as President of Research and Development at Neon since November 2016. Prior to joining Neon, Dr. Gaynor held roles in clinical development and medical affairs at Eli Lilly and Company ("Lilly") from August 2002 to October 2016, including serving as Senior Vice President, Clinical Development and Medical Affairs of Lilly Oncology. During his time at Lilly, Dr. Gaynor chaired the Lilly Oncology Research and Development Committee and helped oversee various collaborations, including with General Electric, AstraZeneca, Merck and Bristol-Myers Squibb. Dr. Gaynor started his career in academia, initially serving on the faculty at UCLA School of Medicine, followed by eleven years at the University of Texas Southwestern Medical School, during which he spent time as the Chief of Hematology-Oncology and Director of the Simmons Cancer Center. Dr. Gaynor holds an M.D. from the University of Texas Southwestern Medical School and completed fellowship training in hematology-oncology at UCLA School of Medicine. Dr. Gaynor is on the editorial board of several scientific journals and has published extensively, including over 140 scientific articles. He serves on the board of directors of the Damon Runyon Cancer Research Foundation and sits on several committees for the American Association of Cancer Research and other leading cancer organizations. Dr. Gaynor is a licensed physician with board certifications in oncology and hematology.

Qualifications and Skills: Dr. Gaynor brings to our Board a deep background in the field of oncology, having practiced in academic medicine, conducted extensive scientific research and held leadership roles at companies focusing in the field of oncology. The Board benefits from his technical expertise in oncology research and development, clinical development and business development and his insights from years as an academic and practicing physician.

Brian P. McKeon



INDEPENDENT

Director since: December 2020

Committee Memberships: Compensation; Financial Operating (Chair)

Current Public Company Boards: None

Appointed with support of Elliott

Experience: Since 2014, Mr. McKeon has served as the Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer, and Treasurer of IDEXX Laboratories, Inc. ("IDEXX"), a public multinational corporation providing products and services in the veterinary, livestock and poultry, dairy and water testing markets. He leads IDEXX's finance and investor relations functions and, since June 2019, has overseen IDEXX's livestock, water and human diagnostics businesses. Mr. McKeon served on the board of directors of IDEXX from 2003 to 2013, including serving as Chair of its Audit Committee and as a member of its Compensation Committee. Prior to joining IDEXX, Mr. McKeon served as Executive Vice President and Chief Financial Officer of Iron Mountain Incorporated from 2007 to 2013 and as Executive Vice President and Chief Financial Officer of Timberland Company from 2000 to 2007. Prior to these roles, he held several finance and strategic planning roles at PepsiCo Inc., serving most recently as Vice President, Finance, at Pepsi-Cola, North America. Mr. McKeon previously served as a director of athenahealth, Inc. from September 2017 to February 2019. Mr. McKeon holds a bachelor's degree in accounting from the University of Connecticut and an MBA with high distinction from Harvard University.

Qualifications and Skills: Mr. McKeon brings to our Board strong financial and management expertise as well as public company executive and director leadership experience. The Board benefits from his experience in finance, strategic planning, corporate development and investor relations, and from his prior service on public company boards of directors, including as a member of audit and compensation committees.

Richard F. Pops



Director since: September 2011

Leadership: Chairman

Committee Memberships: Financial Operating

Current Public Company Boards:

Neurocrine Biosciences, Inc. (Nasdaq: NBIX) since 1998

Experience: Prior to assuming his current positions, Mr. Pops served as Chief Executive Officer of Alkermes, Inc. from February 1991 to April 2007 and as Chief Executive Officer and President from September 2009 to September 2011. Mr. Pops serves on the board of directors of BIO and the Pharmaceutical Research and Manufacturers of America ("PhRMA"). He previously served on the boards of directors of Acceleron Pharma, Inc., a publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, from 2004 to December 2019, Epizyme, Inc., a publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, from 2008 to October 2020, and the National Health Council, a nonprofit organization, from 2016 to December 2019. Mr. Pops also previously served on the advisory board of Polaris Venture Partners and as a member of the Harvard Medical School Board of Fellows through June 2012.

Qualifications and Skills: Mr. Pops' qualifications for our Board include his leadership experience, business judgment and deep industry knowledge. As a senior executive of Alkermes, he provides in-depth knowledge of the Company derived from leading our day-to-day operations. His ongoing involvement as a board member of BIO and PhRMA brings to the organization extensive knowledge of the current state of the pharmaceutical industry and the policy issues impacting healthcare today. As a Co-Chair of BIO's Regulatory Environment Committee, and a member of its Health Section Governing Board, and as a member of PhRMA's FDA and Biomedical Research Committee, Mr. Pops is an influential industry leader on FDA regulatory policy issues, including recent Prescription Drug User Fee Act reauthorizations. Mr. Pops has also played a leadership role in the industry in identifying pathways to allow patient voices to be incorporated into the drug development and approval process, which is a fundamental principle on which we operate our business.

Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.



INDEPENDENT

Director since: May 2022

Committee Memberships:
Nominating and Corporate Governance

Current Public Company Boards:
None

Experience: Since February 2023, Dr. Wright has served as Chief Medical Officer, Head of Translational Research at Ring Therapeutics (“Ring”), a company focused on revolutionizing gene therapy with its commensal virome platform. Prior to joining Ring, Dr. Wright served as Senior Vice President, Chief Medical Officer of AavantiBio, Inc., a company focused on development of precision gene therapies for the treatment of debilitating diseases, from May 2021 through its acquisition by Solid Biosciences Inc. in December 2022. From April 2019 to March 2021, Dr. Wright served as Senior Vice President, Chief Medical Officer of Cycleron Therapeutics, Inc. (“Cycleron”), a publicly-traded spin-off from Ironwood Pharmaceuticals, Inc. (“Ironwood”), where he led global development functions across therapeutic areas. From March 2017 to April 2019, Dr. Wright served as Senior Vice President, Chief Development Officer of Ironwood. Prior to that, Dr. Wright served as Senior Vice President, Chief Medical Officer of Axcella Health Inc. and Senior Vice President of Global Medicines Development and Affairs at Vertex Pharmaceuticals Incorporated, where he led global development functions across therapeutic areas. Dr. Wright was previously an Associate Professor of Neurology at Harvard Medical School and was a practicing neurologist at Brigham and Women’s Hospital for 20 years. He currently serves as a Scientific Advisor for Cycleron. Dr. Wright earned his A.B. in Biochemical Sciences from Harvard University, his M.D. in Medicine and Neuroscience from Harvard Medical School, his Ph.D. in Neuroanatomy from Vrije Universiteit and his MSc. in Clinical Investigation from Harvard Medical School.

Qualifications and Skills: Dr. Wright is a highly accomplished scientific and medical leader in the academic and biopharmaceutical communities with nearly three decades of drug development, clinical and medical research experience in diseases of the central nervous system. The Board benefits from his significant expertise in the field of neuroscience, his extensive service in executive leadership positions at publicly-traded companies overseeing global drug development functions across therapeutic areas, including regulatory affairs, clinical development and operations, and pharmaceutical development, and securing approval of new therapies, and his background as a practicing neurologist.

Continuing Director Biographical Information

The following descriptions set forth additional information regarding our continuing directors, each of whom contributes significantly to the diversity of specific experience, skills and characteristics of our Board.

David A. Daglio, Jr.



INDEPENDENT

Director since: December 2020

Committee Memberships: Audit and Risk; Financial Operating

Current Public Company Boards:
None

Appointed with support of Elliott

Experience: Mr. Daglio most recently served as a non-executive director of Mellon Investments Corporation, a global investment manager (“Mellon”), from 2019 to January 2020 and as Executive Vice President, Chief Investment Officer and Executive Director of Mellon from 2017 to 2019. He also served as Mellon’s head of Opportunistic Value Strategies. Since joining Mellon in 1998, Mr. Daglio worked with institutional clients and boards around the world, managed numerous investors and grew portfolio assets by more than five-fold, and helped to design, launch, and manage a unique equity investing approach. Prior to his investing career, Mr. Daglio was a management consultant at Deloitte and an engineer for The Dannon Company. He previously served as a director of The Boston Company and Mellon. Mr. Daglio also previously served on the board of directors of Total Brain Ltd., a publicly-traded neuroscience software company, from January 2020 to December 2022 prior to its acquisition by SonderMind Inc. Mr. Daglio earned a bachelor’s degree in mechanical engineering from Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute and a Master of Business Administration from New York University’s Stern School of Business.

Qualifications and Skills: Mr. Daglio brings to our Board a seasoned institutional investment management perspective and strong management and leadership experience. The Board benefits from his experience in portfolio management, value creation, and transactional matters, and from his service on other boards of directors, including his prior service on the board of directors and remuneration committee of Total Brain Ltd.

Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D.



INDEPENDENT

Director since: May 2016

Committee Memberships: Audit and Risk; Nominating and Corporate Governance (Chair)

Current Public Company Boards:

Axonics, Inc. (Nasdaq: AXNX) since April 2019

Lyra Therapeutics, Inc. (Nasdaq: LYRA) since October 2020

Future Health ESG Corp. (Nasdaq: FHLT) since September 2021

Experience: Dr. Snyderman is a board-certified otolaryngologist and is currently a consulting professor at Stanford University Center for Innovation in Global Health. She served as Chief Medical Editor at NBC News from 2006 until 2015 and was a clinical professor of otolaryngology at the University of Pennsylvania from August 2003 to December 2015. Dr. Snyderman was Senior Vice President Corporate Communications at Johnson & Johnson, a publicly-traded pharmaceutical company, from January 2003 to September 2006. She practiced as an otolaryngologist at California Pacific Medical Center from July 1994 to June 2003 and acted as Medical Editor for ABC News from 1987 until May 2003. Dr. Snyderman is a fellow in the American College of Surgeons. She previously served on the board of directors of the Fair Food Network, a nonprofit organization dedicated to the growth of community health and wealth through food. During Dr. Snyderman's tenure as a medical journalist at NBC News and ABC News, she received Emmy Awards, Edward R. Murrow Awards, a Columbia University DuPont Award, and a Gracie Award for her reporting. Dr. Snyderman attended medical school at the University of Nebraska and completed residencies in pediatrics and otolaryngology at the University of Pittsburgh.

Qualifications and Skills: Dr. Snyderman's experiences as a veteran healthcare journalist, a practicing physician, and an executive at a pharmaceutical company, as well as her roles in academia and as advisor to policy organizations, make her uniquely qualified for our Board. The Board benefits from her expert insight into the intersection of healthcare policy, public relations and journalism from the perspective of both a practitioner and an academic.

Frank Anders "Andy" Wilson



INDEPENDENT

Director since: September 2019

Committee Memberships: Audit and Risk (Chair); Financial Operating

Current Public Company Boards:

Cabot Corporation (NYSE: CBT) since September 2018

Novanta Inc. (Nasdaq: NOV) since May 2021

Experience: Mr. Wilson most recently served as Chief Financial Officer and Senior Vice President of PerkinElmer, Inc., a life sciences diagnostics, discovery and analytical solutions company, from 2009 to 2018, with responsibility for oversight of the organization's growth strategy. Prior to PerkinElmer, Mr. Wilson held key business development and finance roles at Danaher Corporation, a global science and technology conglomerate, from 1997 to 2009, including the position of Corporate Vice President of Investor Relations. Earlier in his career, Mr. Wilson worked at AlliedSignal, Inc., now Honeywell International Inc., where he served as Vice President of Finance and Chief Financial Officer for the Commercial Avionics Systems division. Prior to that, Mr. Wilson's work included financial and controllership positions of increasing responsibility at PepsiCo, Inc., as well as roles at E.F. Hutton and Company and KPMG Peat Marwick. He was previously a member of the board of directors of Sparton Corporation, a provider of complex and sophisticated electromechanical devices, from 2015 to early 2019, where he last served as chairman of the board. Mr. Wilson is a certified public accountant.

Qualifications and Skills: Mr. Wilson's financial expertise and decades of experience in strategic planning, investor relations and business development for global public companies provide valuable insight for our Board as the Company's strategic priorities expand and evolve. His background as a chief financial officer and certified public accountant provide significant expertise to our Board in matters relating to finance, value creation and commercial growth.

Nancy J. Wysenski



INDEPENDENT

Director since: May 2013

Leadership: Lead Independent Director

Committee Memberships:
Compensation (Chair)

Current Public Company Boards:

Cytokinetics, Inc. (Nasdaq: CYTK)
since November 2020

Experience: Ms. Wysenski served as the Executive Vice President and Chief Commercial Officer of Vertex Pharmaceuticals Incorporated (“Vertex”) from December 2009 through June 2012. Prior to joining Vertex, Ms. Wysenski held the position of Chief Operating Officer of Endo Pharmaceuticals plc (“Endo”), a specialty pharmaceutical company, where she led sales, marketing, commercial operations, supply chain management, human resources and various business development initiatives. Prior to her role at Endo, Ms. Wysenski participated in the establishment of EMD Pharmaceuticals, Inc., where she held various leadership positions, including the role of President and Chief Executive Officer from 2001 to 2006 and Vice President of Commercial from 1999 to 2001. From 1984 to 1998, Ms. Wysenski held several sales-focused roles at major pharmaceutical companies, including Vice President of Field Sales for Astra Merck, Inc. Ms. Wysenski formerly served as a director for Reata Pharmaceuticals, Inc., now a publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, and more recently served as a director for Provention Bio, Inc., a formerly publicly-traded pharmaceutical company, from May 2020 until its acquisition by Sanofi in April 2023, Inovio Pharmaceuticals, Inc., a publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, from March 2015 to May 2017, Tetrphase Pharmaceuticals, Inc., a formerly publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, from March 2014 to July 2020, and Dova Pharmaceuticals Inc., a formerly publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, from June 2018 to November 2019. She is a founder of the Research Triangle Park chapter of the Healthcare Business Women’s Association and served on the Nominating Committee and National Advisory Board of the Healthcare Businesswomen’s Association.

Qualifications and Skills: Ms. Wysenski is a proven leader who brings to our Board extensive experience building and leading life sciences companies. Ms. Wysenski’s background includes executive management roles with responsibility over key operational and product commercialization functions, including substantial direct experience in sales, marketing, commercial operations, supply chain management, human resources and various business development initiatives. Her experience, leadership skills and knowledge of the life sciences industry provide valuable insight to our Board with respect to the launch and commercialization of pharmaceutical products.

The Role of the Board and its Committees

The Company's business, property and affairs are managed under the direction of the Board. Members of the Board are kept informed of the Company's business through discussions with the CEO and other officers of the Company, review of materials provided to them, visits to the Company's facilities and participation in meetings of the Board and its committees and the Company's annual general meetings of shareholders.

The Board has delegated to the CEO, working with the other executive officers of the Company, the authority and responsibility for managing the business of the Company in a manner consistent with the standards, values and practices of the Company, and in accordance with any specific plans, instructions or directions of the Board. The CEO and management are responsible for seeking the advice, and in appropriate situations, the approval, of the Board with respect to certain actions to be undertaken by the Company.

The Board's Role in Oversight of Risks and Opportunities

Assessing and managing risks and opportunities is the responsibility of our management, and our Board oversees and reviews various aspects of the Company's processes for management of such risks and opportunities. The Board executes this oversight responsibility directly and through its committees, including as set forth below:

- **Strategy Sessions:** Each year, the **Board** holds multiple meetings with the Chairman of the Board and CEO and with other members of management to discuss and review the Company's mid- to long-term operating plans and overall corporate strategy, including a discussion of key risks to such plans and strategy and ways to mitigate such risks, and opportunities. The involvement of the Board in reviewing, and providing feedback on, the Company's business strategy is critical to the determination of the types of activities and appropriate levels of risk undertaken by the Company. In addition, as part of the Board's regularly scheduled meetings, the Board is provided an update on the Company's progress against its corporate objectives and execution of its strategy, and discusses and provides feedback regarding the strategic direction of the Company and issues and opportunities facing the Company in light of trends and developments in the industry and the general business environment.
- **Profitability Targets:** The **Financial Operating Committee** is responsible for overseeing the Company's initiatives in support of achievement of the Company's stated profitability targets and any risks related to such activities or the Company's ability to achieve such targets.
- **Environmental, Social and Governance Matters:** The **Board** is responsible for oversight of ESG risks and opportunities tied to the Company's overall business strategy, and has delegated to each of its standing committees significant oversight responsibilities in respect of such matters, including:
 - The **Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee** is responsible for overseeing the Company's corporate governance practices and policies, including those related to: Board evaluation, composition and refreshment; management and leadership development; DIB; human resource management and support; environmental, health, safety, security and corporate responsibility and sustainability matters, including our progress and reporting in respect of such matters; our succession plans for the CEO and other key executive officers; political lobbying activities and political contributions; compliance with our Code of Conduct, Corporate Governance Guidelines and Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines; conflicts of interest; and director overboarding. The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee also reviews and advises on shareholder interactions and proposals and related risks and opportunities.
 - The **Audit and Risk Committee** is responsible for oversight of the broader enterprise risk assessment process, which integrates risks related to ESG matters such as cybersecurity, data privacy, information technology, environmental stewardship and sustainability matters, including climate change, and our environmental, health, safety and security programs and practices, and mitigation activities related to such risks. The Audit and Risk Committee is also responsible for overseeing integration of ESG disclosures into the Company's SEC filings, as appropriate, including disclosure in respect of the Company's human capital management.

[Table of Contents](#)

- The **Compensation Committee** is responsible for ensuring that the Company's compensation and benefits programs and practices are supportive of the Company's human capital management initiatives, including in respect of talent and leadership development, recognition and retention, and DIB objectives. The Compensation Committee is also responsible for recommending to the Board the incorporation, as appropriate, of ESG considerations, including in respect of environmental sustainability, social responsibility, employee engagement and DIB, into the Company's annual corporate objectives and executive and Company-wide incentive compensation plans.
- **Compensation Practices and Policies:** The **Compensation Committee** is responsible for reviewing and evaluating risks and opportunities related to our compensation practices and policies, including as they may impact our human capital development and management initiatives. In addition, the **Board** oversees risks and opportunities relating to our equitable pay assessments and practices. For additional discussion of the Company's compensation-related risk assessment, see the section entitled "*Risk Assessment Concerning Compensation Practices and Policies*" on page 116 of this proxy statement.
- **Enterprise Risk Management and Assessment:** The **Audit and Risk Committee** is primarily responsible for oversight of our enterprise risk management. Our Chief Risk Officer is responsible for our enterprise risk management processes and provides—himself or through a designee—an annual overview of such processes and the results of the Company's annual enterprise risk management assessment, performed in conjunction with the Company's senior management team, to the Audit and Risk Committee and the full Board. The Audit and Risk Committee regularly reviews our enterprise risk management processes and discusses and evaluates, on an as-needed basis, any risks identified by such processes or otherwise, including cybersecurity risks and other risks related to information technology, and any mitigation opportunities or actions taken in response to such risks. Members of the Audit and Risk Committee have direct access to our Chief Risk Officer on an ongoing basis.
- **Audit of Internal Controls and Procedures:** The **Audit and Risk Committee** is responsible for overseeing the Company's financial, accounting and enterprise risk management programs and policies. As part of fulfilling these responsibilities, the Audit and Risk Committee meets regularly with PwC, our independent auditor and accounting firm, and members of management and other Company employees, including our Chief Financial Officer and members of our legal and financial compliance departments, to assess the integrity of our financial reporting processes and internal controls, including actions taken to monitor and address risks related to such processes and controls, and our enterprise risk management and mitigation activities. The Audit and Risk Committee also regularly meets with PwC in executive session, without management present. The **Board** and the **Audit and Risk Committee** receive regular assessments from management as to our policies and internal procedures designed to promote compliance with laws and regulations affecting our business and the results of our internal auditing and monitoring practices in this regard.
- **Irish Law Compliance Policy Statement:** The **Board** has adopted a Compliance Policy Statement, pursuant to Section 225 of the Companies Act. On an annual basis, our directors review the Company's arrangements and structures intended to secure material compliance with the Company's relevant obligations under applicable Irish corporate and tax laws.

In performing their oversight functions, the Board and each Board committee has full access to management, including our Chief Risk Officer and our Chief Compliance Officer, and the ability to engage outside advisors.

The Committees of the Board

The Board currently has three standing committees: **Audit and Risk Committee**, **Compensation Committee**, and **Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee**, each of which is comprised entirely of independent directors. The Board may also, from time to time, form new committees or subcommittees, such as the recently constituted **Financial Operating Committee**, based on Company circumstances or when a desire for a more focused committee is identified. The Board may also disband current committees or subcommittees as it deems appropriate.

The Board is responsible for the appointment of committee members and relies on the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee to recommend to the Board candidates for such appointments, and candidates to serve as the chairs of such committees. Each committee of the Board has the authority to engage outside experts, advisors and counsel, or to establish subcommittees, in each case to the extent it considers appropriate to assist the committee in its work.

[Table of Contents](#)

Each of the standing committees of the Board, and the Financial Operating Committee, has a written charter, approved by the Board, which describes the committee's general authority and responsibilities. Each standing committee of the Board undertakes an annual review of its charter and works with the Board to make such revisions as it and the Board consider appropriate.

A current copy of the charters for each of the standing committees and the Financial Operating Committee is available on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

The chair of each Board committee, in consultation with the Chairman of the Board and appropriate members of management, determines the frequency and length of each committee meeting and works with management to develop the agenda for each meeting. The agendas and meeting minutes of the Board committees are available to the full Board, and other Board members are welcome to attend Board committee meetings, except that non-independent directors are not permitted to attend the executive sessions of any standing Board committee. Each Board committee regularly reports to the Board concerning its activities.

Audit and Risk Committee

Members* David A. Daglio, Jr. Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D. Frank Anders Wilson (Chair)	Meetings held in 2022: 4 Committee Independence ⁺ : 100%
--	--

* Membership as of the date of this proxy statement.

+ Independence as defined in Rule 5605(a)(2) and 5605(c)(2) of the Nasdaq listing standards and the applicable requirements of the Exchange Act.

In compliance with the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002, the Board has determined based on available facts and circumstances that Mr. Wilson is an "audit committee financial expert" as defined by the SEC.

The Audit and Risk Committee's responsibilities include:

- appointing, compensating and retaining, and overseeing the work performed by, our independent auditor and accounting firm;
- assisting the Board in fulfilling its responsibilities by reviewing our financial reports to be furnished to or filed with the SEC, our internal financial and accounting controls and all related-party transactions;
- overseeing the Company's procedures designed to improve the quality and reliability of the disclosure of our financial condition and results of operations;
- reviewing and discussing with management and the Board the Company's anticipated funding needs, material financing plans and investment policies;
- assessing and overseeing the Company's enterprise risk management framework and the major risk exposures to the Company's business, including strategic, legal, financial, accounting, operational, regulatory, compliance, privacy, security, cybersecurity, and information technology risk exposures, and the steps management has taken to monitor and address such risk exposures;
- reviewing the Company's material financing plans and investment policies and any transactions with related parties;
- preparing an annual Report of the Audit and Risk Committee for inclusion in our proxy statement in accordance with applicable rules and regulations;
- discussing the legal and regulatory requirements applicable to the Company, and the Company's compliance with such requirements, with management, our independent auditor and accounting firm and the Board; and
- reviewing procedures of the Company designed to facilitate the receipt, retention and treatment of complaints relating to accounting, internal accounting controls, auditing matters or other compliance matters, in consultation with other Board committees as needed; and the receipt of confidential, anonymous submissions by employees of concerns regarding questionable accounting or auditing matters.

[Table of Contents](#)

The Audit and Risk Committee engages and determines compensation for advisers as necessary and directs the distribution of funding provided by the Company to such advisers. The Audit and Risk Committee evaluates the performance of the independent auditor and accounting firm, ensures regular rotation of the audit partners from the independent auditor and accounting firm and considers the discharge of the independent auditor and accounting firm when circumstances warrant. Additionally, the Audit and Risk Committee is responsible for review and approval, in advance, of any and all audit and non-audit services to be performed by our independent auditor and accounting firm. The authority to pre-approve non-audit services may be delegated to one or more members of the Audit and Risk Committee. All services provided by PwC during 2022 were pre-approved by the Audit and Risk Committee.

Compensation Committee

Members* Richard B. Gaynor, M.D. Brian P. McKeon Nancy J. Wysenski (Chair)	Meetings held in 2022: 10 Committee Independence+: 100%
--	--

*Membership as of the date of this proxy statement.

+ Independence as defined in Rule 5605(a)(2) of the Nasdaq listing standards.

In determining the members of the Compensation Committee, the Board considers whether directors qualify as “non-employee directors” as defined in Rule 16b-3 under the Exchange Act and as “outside directors” as defined in Section 162(m) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (the “Code”).

The Compensation Committee’s responsibilities include:

- discharging the Board’s responsibilities relating to the compensation of our executives;
- establishing and reviewing our compensation philosophy and programs in light of our company strategies and objectives and in conjunction with review of compensation trends and practices of comparable companies to assess the competitiveness of our compensation program;
- reviewing, adopting, amending or terminating, and administering, our incentive compensation and equity plans, our Clawback Policy and all compensation-related agreements or arrangements with our executive officers;
- producing an annual Compensation Committee Report for inclusion in our proxy statement and/or annual report on Form 10-K in accordance with applicable rules and regulations;
- reviewing and discussing with management our executive compensation disclosure, including our “*Compensation Discussion and Analysis*” disclosure, included in reports, proxy statements and registration statements filed with the SEC;
- directing the appointment and compensation, and overseeing the work, of any compensation consultant, legal counsel or other adviser retained by the Compensation Committee, with the Company required to provide for appropriate funding, as determined by the Compensation Committee, for payment of reasonable compensation to any such compensation consultant, legal counsel or other adviser;
- reviewing and assessing risks and opportunities arising from our compensation program and practices, including as they may impact our human capital development and management initiatives;
- evaluating and recommending to the Board appropriate compensation for our non-employee directors and ensuring proper disclosure of any payments to our non-employee directors; and
- reviewing and considering the results of any advisory vote on executive compensation and any feedback from the Company’s engagement with shareholders and proxy advisory firms on executive compensation matters.

Compensation Committee Interlocks and Insider Participation: The directors who served as members of the Compensation Committee during 2022 were Richard B. Gaynor, M.D., Brian P. McKeon and Nancy J. Wysenski, none of whom is currently, or ever has been, an officer or employee of the Company, or had any relationship that is required to be disclosed in this proxy statement as a transaction with a related party. During 2022, none of our executive officers served as a member of the board of directors or the compensation committee (or other board committee performing equivalent functions) of any entity that had one or more of its executive officers serving on our Compensation Committee or our Board.

[Table of Contents](#)

Limited Compensation Sub-Committee: The Compensation Committee has established procedures for the grant of equity awards, including grants of equity awards to eligible new employees. Effective July 2022, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee recommended, and the Board approved, the election of Nancy J. Wysenski as the sole member of the Limited Compensation Sub-Committee, and the Compensation Committee delegated to such sub-committee the authority to make individual grants of equity awards, up to certain specified award values, to certain newly hired employees of the Company. The Limited Compensation Sub-Committee typically grants equity awards to eligible new hires on the first Wednesday following the first Monday of each month (or the first business day thereafter if such first Wednesday is a holiday), referred to as the 'New Hire Grant Date', for all equity-eligible new hires who began their employment the prior month. The Limited Compensation Sub-Committee's current approval authority is for new hire employees whose job level is below the level of Senior Vice President and for equity awards of up to \$550,000 in aggregate award value per individual. New hire grants that exceed the authority of the Limited Compensation Sub-Committee must be granted by the full Compensation Committee, either on the New Hire Grant Date or as soon as practicable thereafter. All actions taken by the Limited Compensation Sub-Committee in 2022 were by written consent.

Key Contributor Award Committee: The Compensation Committee has established a Key Contributor Award Committee, consisting solely of our CEO, Richard F. Pops, and delegated to such committee the authority to make periodic grants of equity awards to employees outside of the annual and new hire equity grant cycles of the Company (such awards, "Key Contributor Awards"). The Compensation Committee also has established guidelines and procedures for grants of such Key Contributor Awards. Recipients of Key Contributor Awards are periodically selected by Mr. Pops, in consultation with other members of management and the Company's human resources department. Key Contributor Awards are intended to reward and retain key contributors to critical Company programs. The Compensation Committee periodically reviews and confirms the Key Contributor Award Committee's authority to continue to grant such Key Contributor Awards and the overall parameters of any proposed periodic grants of such awards, and receives detailed reports following each such grant for its review.

Financial Operating Committee

Members*

Emily Peterson Alva
David A. Daglio, Jr.
Brian P. McKeon (Chair)
Richard F. Pops
Frank Anders Wilson

Meetings held in 2022: **4**
Committee Independence+: **80%**

*Membership as of the date of this proxy statement.

+ Independence as defined in Rule 5605(a)(2) of the Nasdaq listing standards.

The Financial Operating Committee was formed in December 2020. The Financial Operating Committee's responsibilities include:

- reviewing and providing advice, and overseeing risks and opportunities, with respect to:
 - achievement by the Company of its profitability targets;
 - implementation of the Company's cost structure optimization activities; and
 - evaluation of potential options related to the Company's non-core assets, including potential monetization and divestiture opportunities; and
- retaining independent advisors (including financial and legal advisors) as the committee deems necessary, to assist the committee in performing its responsibilities.

In 2022, the Financial Operating Committee played an active role in the Company's evaluation of strategic alternatives for its oncology business, and in advising Company management, and overseeing recommendations to the Board in respect of, the proposed separation of the Company's oncology business and neuroscience business and the implementation thereof, including oversight of risks and opportunities related to such proposed separation.

Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee

Members* Emily Peterson Alva Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D. Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D. (Chair) Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	Meetings held in 2022: 6 Committee Independence ⁺ : 100%
--	--

* Membership as of the date of this proxy statement. Dr. Laurencin, Ms. Alva and Dr. Wright were appointed to the committee effective February 2022, July 2022, and September 2022, respectively. Dr. Snyderman was appointed as chair of the committee effective July 2022.

+ Independence as defined in Rule 5605(a)(2) of the Nasdaq listing standards.

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee's responsibilities include:

- periodically reviewing and evaluating the size, composition and organization of the Board and its committees to comply with regulatory requirements, to ensure the Board members continue to possess the proper skills, diversity, expertise and personal and professional backgrounds for service as a director of the Company, and to assess the effectiveness of the Board and its committees;
- establishing criteria for Board and Board committee membership, including descriptions of any specific qualifications, qualities or skills that the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee believes director nominees or committee members should possess;
- identifying qualified director candidates, including with the assistance of third-party consultants, as appropriate, and recommending that the Board nominate qualified individuals for election by our shareholders;
- periodically reviewing, and monitoring compliance with, our Code of Business Conduct and Ethics applicable to all directors, officers and employees, our Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines, our Corporate Governance Guidelines and related matters;
- facilitating annual Board self-assessments with respect to the performance and effectiveness of individual directors, the Board as a whole and each Board committee, and making recommendations to the Board regarding composition and leadership of each Board committee;
- periodically monitoring and reviewing our governance objectives, practices and policies and initiatives, and overseeing related risks and opportunities, including in respect of director overboarding and conflicts of interest; political activities and contributions; human capital management initiatives, including talent assessment and leadership development, employee engagement, workforce retention and DIB; and environmental, health, safety and security and other corporate responsibility matters;
- reviewing and discussing corporate succession plans for key employees with the Board; and
- monitoring shareholder outreach and engagement, reviewing all shareholder proposals and nominations properly submitted to the Company and recommending appropriate action to the Board.

Other Corporate Governance and Board Matters

Code of Business Conduct and Ethics

The Company has a Code of Business Conduct and Ethics that applies to all of the Company's directors, employees and officers, including its principal executive officer, principal financial officer, principal accounting officer or controller, or persons performing similar functions. This Code of Business Conduct and Ethics meets the requirements of a "code of ethics" (as defined in the regulations promulgated under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended (the "Securities Act"), and the Exchange Act) and a "code of conduct" (as defined in the Nasdaq Rules). A current copy of this Code of Business Conduct and Ethics is available on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com. We intend to disclose any amendments to our Code of Business Conduct and Ethics, or any waivers of its requirements, on our website. A copy of our Code of Business Conduct and Ethics may also be obtained, free of charge, upon request directed to: Alkermes Investor Relations, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6.

Members of the Board shall act at all times in accordance with the requirements of the Company's Code of Business Conduct and Ethics, which is applicable to each director in connection with their activities relating to the Company. This obligation shall at all times include, without limitation, adherence to the Company's policies with respect to conflicts of interest, confidentiality, protection and proper use of the Company's assets, ethical conduct in business dealings and respect for, and compliance with, applicable law. Any request for a waiver of any of the requirements of the Code of Business Conduct and Ethics with respect to any individual director or any executive officer shall be reported to the Board and subject to its approval.

Insider Trading Policy and Hedging and Pledging Prohibitions

We maintain an Insider Trading Policy that prohibits our officers, directors, employees (including temporary employees) and independent contractors from, among other things, engaging in speculative transactions in our securities, including by way of the purchase or sale of "put" or "call" options or other derivative securities directly linked to our equity; short sales of our equity; the use of our equity as a pledge or as collateral in a margin account; and trading in straddles, equity swaps, or other hedging transactions directly linked to our equity, even if such persons do not possess material, nonpublic information. A current copy of our Insider Trading Policy is available on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Succession Planning

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board annually review with management the Company's succession planning and talent assessment to ensure that the performance, development, retention and succession plans for leadership roles within the Company, including the CEO, chief financial officer, other named executive officers and current members of management, are structured to meet the short and long-term strategic objectives of the Company and support successor development and readiness. As part of this annual assessment, management also reviews with the Board the process undertaken by the Company annually, and at times more frequently, to review and assess performance, retention risk and leadership and development potential for employees of the Company at non-executive levels. This process incorporates the Company's focus on diversity and inclusion, and includes as one of its objectives an increase in the representation of women and individuals from underrepresented communities at the Company, particularly at senior levels within the Company.

Policies Governing Director Nominations, Evaluations and Tenure

Director Qualifications and Consideration of Diversity

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee is responsible for reviewing, and recommending to the Board from time to time, the appropriate background and experience, qualities, skills and expertise, and characteristics desired of Board members in the context of the then-current make-up of the Board and its alignment with the Company's values, strategy and business needs.

This assessment includes consideration of the following minimum qualifications that the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee believes must be met by all current directors and all individuals nominated for a director position:

- high ethical character and shared belief in, and embodiment of, the values of the Company, including as reflected in the Company's Code of Business Conduct and Ethics;
- personal and professional reputation consistent with the image and reputation of the Company;
- a commitment to delivering value to the Company's shareholders, customers, employees, suppliers and community and to promoting long-term growth;
- an ability to exercise sound business judgment; and
- substantial business or professional experience and an ability to offer advice and guidance to the Company's management based on that experience.

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee also considers numerous other qualities, skills and characteristics when evaluating all current directors and individuals nominated for a director position, such as:

- experience in the biopharmaceutical industry;
- understanding of the fiduciary duties required of a director;
- experience in corporate governance, finance, accounting, complex business transactions, public policy and public affairs, human resource management, corporate responsibility and sustainability and information security;
- leadership experience with public companies or other significant organizations;
- international experience in business, particularly within the biopharmaceutical industry or related fields; and
- diversity of age, gender, culture, race and ethnicity, viewpoints and professional background.

These factors and others are considered useful by the Board and are reviewed periodically by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee in the context of an assessment of the perceived needs of the Board at particular points in time. The Board has full authority to modify these criteria from time to time as it deems necessary or advisable.

Rooney Rule. When identifying potential director candidates, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee includes, and instructs any search firm that it engages to include a diverse slate of candidates, including candidates who are women and candidates from underrepresented communities, in any pool from which individuals are selected for nomination. In 2019, this practice, also known as a "Rooney Rule", was codified by our Board in our Corporate Governance Guidelines.

Board Process for Evaluating and Recommending Director Nominees for Election

The Board is responsible for the nomination of directors for election to the Board. The Board delegates the evaluation and nomination of director nominees to the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, with the expectation that other members of the Board and management will be requested to take part in the process as appropriate. In evaluating and nominating director nominees, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee considers the diversity of specific experience, skills and characteristics (including, without limitation, areas of expertise, culture, age, race and ethnicity, viewpoints, tenure and gender) necessary for the optimal functioning of the Board over both the short and long term.

[Table of Contents](#)

Once a candidate has been identified, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee evaluates the candidate to confirm that the candidate meets all of the minimum director qualifications established by the Board and any additional qualifications, skills or characteristics that the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board deems appropriate at such time and, based on the results of this evaluation, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee will decide whether to recommend such candidate to the Board for election. The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee also recommends candidates for the Board's appointment to the committees of the Board.

The Board retains the ultimate authority to recommend director nominees for election to the Board, to fill any vacancy on the Board and to appoint directors to the committees of the Board.

Procedure for Recommendations by Shareholders of Director Nominees

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee will consider director candidates recommended by shareholders for nomination by the Board for election at an annual general meeting of shareholders. The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee will evaluate such recommended director candidates using the same criteria that it uses to evaluate other candidates. A shareholder who wishes to recommend individuals for consideration by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board may do so only by delivering a written recommendation to our Company Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Company Secretary, with the director candidate's name, biographical information and qualifications, and a document providing evidence of the director candidate's willingness to serve if elected.

Procedure for Nomination by Shareholders of Director Nominees

The above procedure applies to recommendations by shareholders of director candidates to be nominated by the Board. Shareholders who instead desire to nominate on their own behalf one or more persons for election to the Board at an annual general meeting of shareholders must comply with the deadlines and other requirements set forth in the Company's Articles of Association in respect of shareholder nominations, including the applicable notice, information and consent provisions. Pursuant to our Articles of Association, nominations by our shareholders of persons for election to the Board at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders must be received by our Company Secretary between [●] and [●]; *provided, however*, that in the event that the date of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders is changed by more than 30 days from the first anniversary date of the Annual Meeting, notice must be delivered no earlier than 180 days prior to, nor later than 120 days prior to, our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders or, if later, the 10th day following the day on which public announcement of the date of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders is first made.

In addition to the applicable notice requirements under our Articles of Association described in the preceding paragraph, in order to comply with the SEC's universal proxy rules, shareholders who desire to nominate one or more persons for election to the Board at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders must provide notice to the Company by the same deadline noted in the preceding paragraph and such notice must comply with the additional requirements of Rule 14a-19(b) under the Exchange Act.

Other Shareholder Communications with the Board

Generally, shareholders who have suggestions, comments or inquiries should contact our Investor Relations team at investor_relations@alkermes.com. However, our Board believes that shareholders should also have an opportunity to communicate with the Board directly. Shareholders interested in communicating with the Board or an individual director or directors (including the Chairman or the Lead Independent Director) may do so by sending written communication by mail to Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, or by facsimile to +353 1 772-8001, in each case to the attention of either the Chairman of the Board or the individual director(s), as applicable. Each communication should set forth the shareholder's name and address as it appears on the records of our transfer agent, Computershare Trust Company, N.A. (and, if the shares are held by a bank, broker or other nominee, the name and address of the shareholder who beneficially owns of the shares), and the number of shares that are owned or beneficially owned, as applicable, by such shareholder. The Company will forward any such shareholder communications to the Chairman of the Board, as a representative of the Board, and/or to the individual director(s) to whom the communication is addressed, by certified mail to an address specified by the applicable director and/or the Chairman of the Board for such purposes or by secure electronic transmission.

Annual Board Evaluation and Board, Committee and Individual Director Self-Assessments

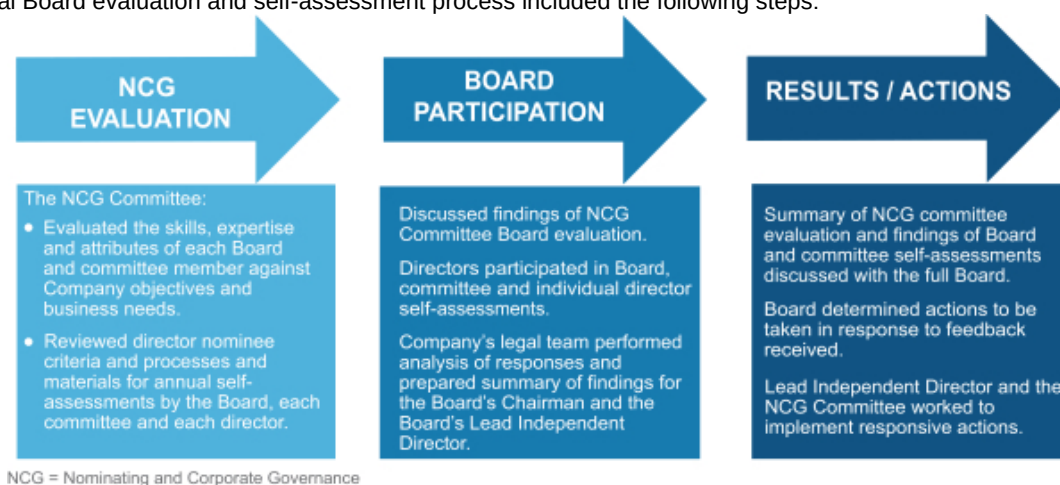
As described above, our Board is tasked with, among other things, overseeing Company risk, business strategy and corporate responsibility and sustainability initiatives; fostering a company culture that attracts, retains and supports employees; engaging with shareholders and strengthening alignment with shareholder interests; and supporting long-term value creation for the Company and its stakeholders.

In order to help ensure that the current and future business and stakeholder needs of the Company are being appropriately served by the Board and its committees, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee:

- conducts an **annual Board evaluation**, during which it reviews and evaluates (i) the skills, diversity, expertise and effectiveness of the Board and its committees and members, considering the experience and qualifications that individual members are expected to bring to the Board and the committee(s) on which they serve and (ii) the suitability and effectiveness of the director nomination qualifications and diversity-related policies adopted by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee; and
- facilitates an **annual Board self-assessment** process, which consists of director assessments of their individual performance and of the structure, composition, functioning and performance of the Board as a whole and of each committee on which they serve.

2022 Evaluation and Assessment

In 2022, our annual Board evaluation and self-assessment process included the following steps:



Actions Taken in Response to Board Self-Assessments. Based on feedback provided by directors through this process, the Lead Independent Director of the Board worked with management to implement a number of changes to the substance and structure of regularly-scheduled Board meetings in 2022, including refining meeting agendas to add more time for discussion; increasing the scope of information provided in advance of meetings to support more focused discussion during meetings of certain topics of particular interest to the Board, including Company strategy, execution, risks and opportunities; and continuing the practice of frequent Board update calls and other communications outside of regularly-scheduled meetings.

Recent Enhancements to Board Self-Assessment Process

In 2021, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee worked with management to review, and substantially revise, the form of questionnaire utilized in the Board's self-assessment process to enhance the substance and nature of the feedback solicited.

In 2022, following review by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee of the Company's Board self-assessment process in comparison to peer practices, the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee adopted changes to the process for 2023 designed to further facilitate the sharing of candid feedback as part of the process. The 2023 Board self-assessment will be conducted by independent advisors and consist of a written instrument and individual discussions with each member of the Board. Findings from this assessment will be shared directly with the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee.

Board Refreshment and Tenure

The Board does not believe that establishing term limits on directors' service or a mandatory retirement age would be in the best interests of the Company or its shareholders. Such limitations on service may result in losing the contributions of directors who, through their tenure, have developed increasing insight into the Company and its operations and provide valuable contributions to the Company, its shareholders and the Board. The Board believes that the Company and its shareholders benefit from the balance of experience and institutional knowledge of longer-serving Board members and the fresh perspectives and evolving skillsets of newer Board members.

If, as a result of the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee's annual evaluation of the composition and effectiveness of the Board and/or the Board's annual self-assessment process, the Board identifies specific qualifications, attributes or areas of expertise that may be additive to the Board in light of the Company's evolving business strategy and areas of focus, the Board may identify, or engage an external recruitment firm to identify, new director candidates with experience and expertise in the identified areas.

Ongoing Board Refreshment: 2019—Present: The Board has an active Board refreshment program and has engaged in significant Board refreshment activities since 2019 in order to further strengthen the Board's expertise in targeted areas of importance to the Company's business strategy. As part of these refreshment activities, the average tenure of our Board members has decreased significantly since 2019.

Details of the Board's refreshment activities and changes to average tenure since 2019 are as follows:



The following new, independent directors have been added to the Board since 2019:



Focus on diversity in director candidate searches: The Board recognizes the immense value of a diverse and inclusive membership that includes not only diversity of qualifications, tenure, viewpoints and professional background, but also diversity of age, gender, race and ethnicity, and recognizes the importance of setting an example at the Board level for the diverse and inclusive culture and talent that the Company seeks to foster and attract. As the Board has engaged in active refreshment efforts, it seeks to identify new director candidates who can further contribute to the diversity of the Board.

As a result of these refreshment activities and our commitment to Board diversity, our Board and Board committees have a strong representation of diverse directors:



Expectations of Board Members

Director Orientation and Continuing Education

The Board believes that each director should be aware of corporate governance issues, legal duties and obligations and best practices involved in serving on a public company board of directors. The Company's Chief Legal Officer and Chief Financial Officer are responsible for the orientation and onboarding of new directors, and for periodically providing materials or briefing sessions for directors on subjects that may assist them in exercising their duties. The Company also provides frequent opportunities for the Board or individual directors to engage with team leaders in different functional areas of the Company and visit Company facilities in order to support greater understanding of the Company's business, strategy and operations.

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee considers potential continuing education topics for the Board and provides recommendations to the Board as it deems appropriate. From time to time, external advisors are invited to present to, and discuss with, the Board or a delegated subset of the Board, developments in corporate governance best practices, changes in regulations applicable to the Company and significant changes in institutional investor sentiment and/or proxy advisory firm policies.

Service on Other Boards

Board members are expected to ensure that their existing and planned future commitments do not materially interfere with their service as an effective member of our Board. Any existing outside commitments of Board members are considered by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board when reviewing new director candidates and current director candidates for nomination for election to the Board. In addition, Board members must seek approval from the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee before accepting an invitation to serve on any new board of directors, and service on boards and board committees of other companies must be consistent with the Company's conflict of interest policies set forth in our Code of Business Conduct and Ethics.

Overboarding Policy. In May 2022, the Board revised its policy regarding directorships to further limit the number of public company boards on which our directors may serve. In accordance with the revised policy, unless otherwise agreed by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee, our directors may serve on public company boards as follows:

Non-Employee Directors	Maximum of three outside public company boards (<i>in addition to our Board</i>) at any given time
Named Executive Officer/ Employee Directors (including CEO)	Maximum of one outside public company board (<i>in addition to our Board</i>) at any given time

In calculating the number of public company boards on which a director serves, simultaneous service on a board or committee of a public company parent and its substantially owned non-public subsidiary counts as service on a single public company board or committee. Each member of our Board is currently, and was at all times during 2022, in compliance with our overboarding policy.

Meetings of the Board

Meetings of the Board are scheduled in advance at least four times a year. Furthermore, additional Board meetings may be called upon appropriate notice at any time to address specific needs of the Company or as requested by the Board. Each director may propose the inclusion of items on the agenda, request the presence of, or a report by, any member of Company management, or at any Board meeting raise subjects that are not on the agenda for that meeting. The Lead Independent Director reviews and approves the agenda in advance of each Board meeting. The meetings of the Board are typically hosted at the Company's headquarters in Dublin, Ireland, but may be hosted at other locations or conducted by audio or video conference at the discretion of the Board. In 2022, one regularly-scheduled meeting of the Board was conducted via videoconference rather than in-person in light of COVID-19-related considerations.

Attendance at Board and Committee Meetings

Absent extenuating circumstances, directors are expected to prepare for, attend and participate in all Board meetings and meetings of the committees on which they serve. Attendance rates are taken into account by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board in connection with their assessments of current Board members for re-nomination as directors.

[Table of Contents](#)

In 2022, each of the Company's directors attended more than 75% in the aggregate of all regularly-scheduled meetings of the Board and the committee(s) on which they served held during the period in which they were a director or committee member, as applicable.

Frequency and Format of Board Meetings

We held four regularly-scheduled meetings of the Board during 2022. In addition, in recognition of evolving demands on the Company and the Board's oversight of such demands and other matters of importance to the Company, we also held numerous (at least monthly, and more frequently as needed) Board update calls in 2022 to keep the Board informed, engaged and in regular communication with management.

Meetings of Non-Employee Directors

The Board's policy is to hold meetings of the non-employee directors of the Board (currently consisting of all directors other than Mr. Pops) following each regularly scheduled in-person Board meeting. The Lead Independent Director is responsible for chairing such meetings. Meetings of the non-employee directors were held following each regularly-scheduled Board meeting during 2022. At times when the non-employee directors include any directors who are not independent, the Board shall also hold executive sessions of the independent directors of the Board from time to time, as the Board deems appropriate.

Action by Written Consent

In accordance with our Articles of Association, the Board may, from time to time, take action by unanimous written consent in lieu of a meeting. The Board did not take any actions by written consent in 2022.

Attendance at Annual General Meetings of Shareholders

All directors and director nominees are encouraged to attend the Company's annual general meetings of shareholders, and ten of the Company's then-current directors attended the Company's 2022 annual general meeting of shareholders.

Director Compensation

Directors who are employees of the Company do not receive additional compensation for Board membership over and above their regular employee compensation.

Non-Employee Director Compensation Program

Our non-employee director compensation program is intended to be current, competitive and fair, and is designed to attract and retain optimal talent and expertise on our Board and provide compensation commensurate with the time and effort that our directors are required to devote to the Company given the size and complexity of our operations and the Board's significant oversight and advisory responsibilities.

The Compensation Committee is responsible for evaluating and recommending to the Board for its approval an annual non-employee director compensation program. In this context, the Compensation Committee annually reviews and evaluates, in consultation with its independent compensation consultant, recent trends in director compensation, related corporate governance best practices, and comparable market data, including data from the same peer group that the Compensation Committee uses for executive compensation purposes. The Compensation Committee makes its recommendations for non-employee director compensation to the Board based on such review and evaluation. The Board retains the ultimate authority to determine the form and amount of director compensation.

It is the general philosophy of the Board that non-employee director compensation should be a mix of cash and equity-based compensation. No perquisites are provided to our non-employee directors. For purposes of our director compensation program, unless otherwise noted below, each "year" refers to the approximately 12-month period between our annual general meetings of shareholders.

Annual Cash Retainers

Each non-employee director receives an annual cash retainer for their service on the Board and an additional annual cash retainer if they serve as Lead Independent Director of the Board or as a member or chair of a standing committee of the Board or the Financial Operating Committee. Each non-employee director also receives an additional fee for attendance at each regularly-scheduled meeting of the Board in excess of a pre-determined number of meetings each year as set forth below.

No changes to existing retainers. In May 2022, following review of the non-employee director annual cash retainers approved in May 2021, and determination that such cash compensation remained aligned, and competitive, with the Company's peer group, the Compensation Committee recommended to the Board that no changes be made in 2022 to any existing annual cash retainer fee amounts. The Board subsequently approved this recommendation, resulting in the following annual retainers for non-employee directors' leadership and service roles on the Board and its committees for the coming year, each paid pro-rata on a quarterly basis:

Service	Retainer Fee
Board Member	\$ 74,000 *
Lead Independent Director	40,000
Audit and Risk Committee Chair	25,000
Audit and Risk Committee Member	15,000
Compensation Committee Chair	25,000
Compensation Committee Member	15,000
Financial Operating Committee Chair	18,000
Financial Operating Committee Member	10,000
Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee Chair	18,000
Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee Member	10,000

*This amount includes compensation for attendance at the first five regularly-scheduled Board meetings held each year. An additional fee of \$3,500 is paid to each non-employee director for their attendance at any regularly-scheduled Board meeting in excess of the fifth regularly-scheduled Board meeting occurring in such year.

In 2022, in recognition of continuing and evolving demands on the Company, and the Board's oversight of such demands and other matters of importance to the Company, we conducted numerous Board update calls to keep the Board informed, engaged and in regular communication with management. None of the directors received any additional compensation for their participation in such calls.

Equity Compensation

Each non-employee director is also granted equity for their Board service, in the form of an annual award (the “**Annual Grant**”) that is typically granted to all continuing non-employee directors each year on the date of the Company’s annual general meeting of shareholders, following the election of directors at such meeting. Any newly appointed non-employee director who joins the Board *after* the annual general meeting of shareholders is granted a prorated portion of the Annual Grant, typically granted to such director proximate to the date of such director’s election to the Board, with the value of the award prorated based on the number of days remaining until the one year anniversary of the Company’s prior annual general meeting of shareholders, *divided by 365* (each such grant, a “**Pro-Rata Annual Grant**”). In addition, each newly appointed non-employee director is granted an initial award for joining the Board (each, a “**New Director Grant**”), typically granted to such director proximate to the date of such director’s election to the Board, with the award value equal to *1.5 times* the approved award value of the Annual Grant.

Vesting terms. Per our non-employee director equity grant procedures, Annual Grants and Pro-Rata Annual Grants vest in full on the one-year anniversary of the applicable grant date, and New Director Grants vest in three equal annual installments, commencing on the one-year anniversary of the applicable grant date.

No changes to award values in 2022. Each year, prior to the Company’s annual general meeting of shareholders, the Compensation Committee recommends to the Board for its approval equity award values and terms for the Annual Grant and any New Director Grant for the coming year. In May 2022, following review of the target equity compensation value of \$375,000 for the Annual Grant and \$562,500 for the New Director Grant approved in 2021, and determination that such equity compensation values remained aligned to and competitive with the Company’s peer group, the Compensation Committee recommended to the Board that no changes be made to the non-employee director equity award values for the coming year and the Board subsequently approved this recommendation.

Equity mix and share number calculation methodology. All grants to our non-employee directors in 2022 consisted of 50% restricted stock unit awards and 50% stock options, with the number of shares underlying each restricted stock unit award calculated by dividing the approved aggregate value of such awards by the closing price of the Company’s ordinary shares on the Nasdaq Global Select Market as of the close of trading on the applicable grant date (the “Grant Date Closing Share Price”), and the number of shares underlying each stock option calculated utilizing the Grant Date Closing Share Price and the Black-Scholes valuation model, in each case with the resulting share number rounded up to the nearest whole number of shares.

Our non-employee directors are not granted any equity other than the Annual Grant (or Pro-Rata Annual Grant, as applicable) each year and a one-time New Director Grant upon joining the Board. For a description of our share ownership and holding guidelines applicable to our directors, see the section entitled “*Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines*” on page 114 of this proxy statement.

Reimbursement of Expenses and Insurance

We reimburse each non-employee director for necessary business expenses incurred in the performance of their Board service and extend coverage to each non-employee director under our travel accident and directors’ and officers’ indemnity insurance policies.

Conflicts of Interest

Independent directors do not receive consulting, advisory or other compensatory fees from the Company if the receipt of such fees would result in disqualifying the director from being considered an “independent” director in accordance with the applicable provisions of the Nasdaq Rules and the Exchange Act and the rules promulgated thereunder. To the extent practicable or required by applicable rule or regulation, independent directors who are affiliated with the Company’s service providers, partners or collaborators will undertake to ensure that their compensation from such providers, partners or collaborators does not include amounts connected to payments by the Company.

2022 Director Compensation Table

Each of Emily Peterson Alva, Shane M. Cooke, David A. Daglio, Jr., Richard B. Gaynor, M.D., Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D., Brian P. McKeon, Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D., Frank Anders Wilson and Nancy J. Wysenski served as non-employee directors during all of 2022. David W. Anstice AO and Wendy L. Dixon, Ph.D. served as non-employee directors in 2022 until their retirement from the Board at the close of the 2022 Annual Meeting. Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D., was appointed to the Board on May 24, 2022 and served as a non-employee director from such date through the end of 2022.

Richard F. Pops, our CEO and Chairman of the Board, was an employee during all of 2022. As an employee, Mr. Pops does not receive any cash or equity compensation for his service on the Board.

The following table presents and summarizes the cash retainer fee amounts earned or paid to our non-employee directors for service during 2022 and the equity compensation granted to our non-employee directors in 2022:

Name (a)	Fees Earned or Paid in Cash (\$) (b) ⁽¹⁾	Stock Awards (\$) (c) ⁽²⁾	Option Awards (\$) (d) ⁽³⁾⁽⁴⁾	Total (\$) (h)
Emily Peterson Alva	88,837	187,526	187,497	463,860
David W. Anstice AO	59,168	—	—	59,168
Shane M. Cooke	74,000	187,526	187,497	449,023
David A. Daglio, Jr.	99,000	187,526	187,497	474,023
Wendy L. Dixon, Ph.D.	47,750	—	—	47,750
Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.	89,000	187,526	187,497	464,023
Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.	82,750	187,526	187,497	457,773
Brian P. McKeon	107,000	187,526	187,497	482,023
Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D.	102,848	187,526	187,497	477,871
Frank Anders Wilson	109,000	187,526	187,497	484,023
Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	44,725	479,602	478,981	1,003,308
Nancy J. Wysenski	118,348	187,526	187,497	493,371

*Numbers may not sum due to rounding.

Notes to 2022 Director Compensation Table

- The amounts in column (b) represent fees earned by or paid to our non-employee directors for service during 2022, including annual cash retainer fees for service on the Board and additional cash retainer fees for service on a committee of the Board, for service as a chair of a committee or for service as Lead Independent Director of the Board. The annual cash retainer fees for Dr. Wright were prorated based on the date of his appointment to the Board. The annual cash retainer fees for Mr. Anstice and Dr. Dixon were prorated based on the date of their retirement from the Board. In addition, certain of the annual cash retainer fees for service as a committee member or in a leadership position were prorated, as applicable, based on each director's respective date of appointment to, or resignation from, the relevant position.
- The amounts in column (c) reflect the aggregate grant date fair value of restricted stock unit awards granted in 2022, excluding estimates of forfeitures, if any, as computed in accordance with Financial Accounting Standards Board ("FASB") Accounting Standards Codification Topic 718—*Stock Compensation*, or ASC 718. On June 8, 2022, Dr. Wright was awarded a restricted stock unit award in the amount of 373 ordinary shares as part of his Pro-Rata Annual Grant and a restricted stock unit award in the amount of 9,709 ordinary shares as part of his New Director Grant, each of which had a grant date fair value of \$28.97 per share. On July 7, 2022, each then-current and continuing non-employee director was granted, as part of their Annual Grant, a restricted stock unit award in the amount of 5,957 ordinary shares, which had a grant date fair value of \$31.48 per share. The Annual Grant and Pro-Rata Annual Grant restricted stock unit awards vest in full on the one-year anniversary of grant date. The New Director Grant restricted stock unit awards vest in three equal annual installments, commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date. Additionally, in accordance with their terms, any unvested portion of the

[Table of Contents](#)

restricted stock unit awards granted to our non-employee directors in 2022 vests upon termination of a non-employee director's service relationship with us. Our current and former non-employee directors who served on the Board during 2022 each held outstanding unvested restricted stock unit awards as of December 31, 2022 representing the following aggregate number of ordinary shares: Ms. Alva, 13,548 shares; Mr. Anstice, 0 shares; Mr. Cooke, 5,957 shares; Mr. Daglio, 14,847 shares; Dr. Dixon, 0 shares; Dr. Gaynor, 5,957 shares; Dr. Laurencin, 14,120 shares; Mr. McKeon, 14,847 shares; Dr. Snyderman, 5,957 shares; Mr. Wilson, 5,957 shares; Dr. Wright, 16,039 shares; and Ms. Wysenski, 5,957 shares.

- (3) The amounts in column (d) reflect the aggregate grant date fair value of stock options granted during 2022, as computed in accordance with ASC 718. On June 8, 2022, Dr. Wright was awarded a non-qualified stock option to purchase 714 ordinary shares as part of his Pro-Rata Annual Grant and a non-qualified stock option to purchase 17,773 ordinary shares as part of his New Director Grant, which options had grant date fair values of \$15.11 and \$15.79 per share, respectively. On July 7, 2022, each then-current and continuing non-employee director was granted, as part of their Annual Grant, a non-qualified stock option to purchase 11,554 ordinary shares, which option had an estimated grant date fair value of \$16.23 per share. The Annual Grant and Pro-Rata Annual Grant stock options granted to non-employee directors in 2022 were granted under the 2018 Plan, vest in full on the one-year anniversary of the grant date and expire upon the earlier of ten years from the grant date or three years following termination of a director's service relationship with the Company. The New Director Grant stock options granted in 2022 were granted under the 2018 Plan, vest in three equal annual installments, commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date, and expire upon the earlier of ten years from the grant date or three years following termination of a director's service relationship with the Company. Additionally, any unvested portion of these stock options shall vest upon termination of the director's service relationship with the Company. There can be no assurance that these stock options will be exercised or that the value realized upon their exercise will equal their grant date fair value.
- (4) The respective assumptions used in the calculation of the fair value of the stock options granted on each of the following dates are: New Director Grant stock options granted on June 8, 2022: option exercise price, \$28.97; expected term, 7.5 years; volatility, 47.93%; interest rate, 3.06%; dividend yield, zero; Pro-Rata Annual Grant stock options granted on June 8, 2022: option exercise price, \$28.97; expected term, 6.5 years; volatility, 49.23%; interest rate, 3.05%; dividend yield, zero; Annual Grant stock options granted on July 7, 2022: option exercise price, \$31.48; expected term, 6.5 years; volatility, 48.57%; interest rate, 2.98%; dividend yield, zero. Our current and former non-employee directors who served on the Board during 2022 each held outstanding stock options as of December 31, 2022 representing the following aggregate number of ordinary shares: Ms. Alva, 51,105 shares; Mr. Anstice, 181,709 shares; Mr. Cooke, 458,838 shares; Mr. Daglio, 57,949 shares; Dr. Dixon, 181,709 shares; Dr. Gaynor, 124,563 shares; Dr. Laurencin, 43,693 shares; Mr. McKeon, 57,949 shares; Dr. Snyderman, 149,263 shares; Mr. Wilson, 124,563 shares; Dr. Wright, 30,041; and Ms. Wysenski, 234,513 shares.

Corporate Responsibility and Sustainability

We are committed to operating and growing our business in a sustainable and responsible manner, including in respect of our ESG impacts, and in a manner that promotes transparent governance and strong ethics.

Our most recent **Corporate Responsibility Report**, published in September 2022, highlights:

- our DIB strategy and initiatives, employee wellness programs and career development activities;
- our environmental, health and safety performance data and risk management and mitigation activities;
- our investment in, and engagement with, the communities in which we work; and
- certain actions we have taken in response to the COVID-19 pandemic.

The report is available on the Responsibility section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

We actively engage with our stakeholders, including our shareholders, employees, customers, vendors, patients and caregivers, policy makers and members of our local communities, in order to understand the ESG matters of interest to them, guide our advocacy efforts and help inform our approach to the development and commercialization of our medicines. Feedback received from our stakeholders is communicated to our management team, the full Board and committees of the Board, as appropriate.

Human Capital Management

Our employees are the foundation upon which our business is built. As of the Record Date, we had approximately [●] full-time employees, of which [●] were based in the U.S. and [●] were based in Ireland.

Corporate Culture and Employee Development

We strive to foster and maintain a culture that embodies collaboration, respect for all, an emphasis on diversity, inclusion and belonging, and an unwavering commitment to, and passion for, our work.

The expertise, intelligence and creativity of our employees drive our innovation, and their passion and commitment to excellence are the cornerstone of our success. We are committed to supporting our employees' well-being in a transparent, diverse, inclusive and collaborative environment, and to providing them with access to training, support and resources intended to help them succeed professionally while appropriately balancing their personal and professional lives.



We encourage our employees to seek out professional learning opportunities both within Alkermes and externally, through part-time education and tuition reimbursement programs, and frequent offerings of Company-hosted trainings that cover topics including performance management, problem-solving, leadership development, diversity, communication and mentorship, and as appropriate, more specialized skills-based programs. We also conduct ongoing health and safety trainings in compliance with applicable U.S. federal and state, Irish and local regulations.

Employee Engagement

We encourage active employee engagement to help ensure that employees feel part of our mission and that they have a voice in the Alkermes community. Since 2017, we have conducted periodic engagement surveys to understand employee sentiment regarding, and satisfaction with, their work and experience. We have used, and plan to continue to use, the data collected to help inform and evolve our human capital management strategy and initiatives. In 2022, we also implemented function- and site-specific mentoring programs and conducted open forums with leaders, among other company events.

Following the emergence of COVID-19, we adapted our remote work and virtual engagement policies to allow more flexibility to our employees. As many of our employees continued to work remotely in 2022, employee engagement remained a top priority for the Company. We continued to establish virtual touchpoints through global employee town halls and other communication channels and enhanced our technologies and communication strategies in order to keep employees feeling connected, motivated, supported and informed.

Diversity, Inclusion & Belonging (“DIB”)

We recognize that diversity, inclusion and belonging must be at the core of all that we do and are among the key drivers of our success as an organization. We seek to create an environment that fosters equality and compassion, and in which all voices are respected and valued. Over the past several years, we have actively evolved our DIB strategy to reflect the needs of our employees and our business. We strive to attract, retain and develop employees from diverse backgrounds and experiences.



In support of this strategy, in 2019, we created a global, cross-functional **DIB Steering Committee**, comprised of representatives from all of our locations, including field-based employees, to create connections, foster conversations, help ensure our efforts are aligned with the diverse range of perspectives within our organization and develop and advance practices, tools and resources that can be used to strengthen the sense of belonging among our employees.

Since 2020, we have launched five **Employee Resource Groups (“ERGs”)**: *Limitless*, a network to support people impacted by disabilities or illness; *Mosaic*, a multicultural network; *Operation Salute*, a veterans’ network; *Pride@Work*, an LGBTQ+ and allies network; and *Women Inspired Network (WIN)*, a women’s network. Participation in our ERGs is voluntary and open to all employees. These ERGs share a common purpose of supporting and enhancing the inclusiveness of our company culture and providing opportunities for professional development, networking and building deeper connections within Alkermes.



In 2021, we established a **DIB Executive Committee**, which includes our CEO and other senior leaders, that meets quarterly to refine our DIB strategy and champion its implementation and impact across the business. Our DIB committees work with our ERGs to set goals, establish and execute strategic initiatives, measure our progress and promote a culture of understanding and inclusion throughout our business. In 2022, members of our ERGs worked alongside our Human Resources team to enhance our benefits and human resources policies to support recruitment and retention of diverse talent.

In addition, as part of our increased focus on social and racial justice, diversity and inclusion, and in response to global events throughout the last few years, we held company-wide town hall conversations, sponsored recognition events, supported non-profit organizations committed to diversity and enhanced our Company’s diversity education and training. In 2022, we held more than 18 DIB-related education, awareness and training programs with aggregate attendance of approximately 2,800 employees from across the organization. We also created a DIB goal for senior leaders that was incorporated into their respective individual 2022 performance objectives.

Health, Safety and Wellness

We ask our employees to help us promote and sustain workplace environments that are safe, productive and protective of the health and well-being of our people and in compliance with applicable laws, rules and regulations. We maintain extensive Environment, Health, Safety and Security (“EHSS”) corporate policies, adhere to all health and safety standards set by regulators in the locations in which we operate, and routinely assess workplace risks, conduct employee trainings and monitor our sites to reduce the risk of workplace accidents. These efforts contributed to our ability to maintain rates of workplace accidents resulting in recordable injuries, and of accidents resulting in lost employee work time, below U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics industry averages in 2022.

[Table of Contents](#)

We are proud to have received external recognition for our employee health, safety and well-being programs. In 2020, our recently-built site in Waltham, Massachusetts was awarded a three-year **Fitwel® certification** in 2020 in recognition of its facility design intended to foster a healthy and productive workplace. In 2022, our sites in Ireland were recertified to the Irish Business Employers Confederation (IBEC)'s **KeepWell Mark™**, an evidence-based workplace well-being accreditation awarded to companies who meet or exceed industry standards for well-being, health and safety, and Alkermes was included in the IBEC's listing of Ireland's **Leading in Wellbeing Top 100 Companies 2022**, which recognizes companies that have implemented well-being best practices for employees and local business communities.

Environmental Impact and Sustainability

At Alkermes, our goal is to conduct our business activities in a manner that minimizes the environmental impacts of our operations and promotes effective stewardship of environmental resources. We are committed to complying with applicable laws, rules and regulations and operating with the highest standards of conduct. All Alkermes facilities are subject to routine regulatory inspections, including in respect of EHSS, to confirm compliance with applicable laws and regulations. We work collaboratively across stakeholder groups and business units throughout the organization to identify ways to reduce our environmental impact, mitigate EHSS risk and increase operational efficiencies. These efforts and our environmental performance metrics are discussed in detail in our Corporate Responsibility Report. As a testament to these efforts, in 2021, our manufacturing facility in Athlone, Ireland successfully completed certification to the **Business Working Responsibly Mark**, an independently audited standard for corporate social responsibility and sustainability based on ISO26000.

In recent years, we further strengthened our governance related to environmental sustainability matters through the establishment of cross-functional steering teams and oversight committees tasked with development and implementation of our environmental sustainability strategy. In support of this strategy, in 2022, we engaged two third-party environmental service providers to support our efforts to enhance our environmental performance and our measurement and reporting of such performance, to assess potential for future goal-setting or other initiatives, and to refine our environmental sustainability risk assessments and mitigations.

Product Quality and Patient Safety

Across our business, we maintain an unwavering focus on product quality and safety. All Alkermes facilities are subject to routine regulatory inspections in respect of product quality and safety to confirm compliance with applicable laws and regulations. We have robust policies and procedures in place designed to promote safe and sustainable research, development, manufacture and commercialization of products, including a comprehensive quality management system that is designed to ensure that products we manufacture, store, test or distribute consistently meet applicable product specifications, safety and efficacy standards, "good practice" GxP quality guidelines and regulations (e.g., GCP, GMP, GLP) and other regulatory requirements.

We are committed to ensuring the authenticity of our medicines and guarding against counterfeit products (those not equivalent in quality, safety and efficacy, or not containing the correct amount of active ingredient and/or containing impurities) in the marketplace. We have standard operating procedures for the timely and efficient removal from the market of any commercial drug product suspected or found to not meet our product quality or patient safety standards, which include notification of and consultation with applicable regulatory authorities, conduct of a health hazard assessment, and communications to customers, partners, healthcare providers and patients as directed by regulators or our internal policies.

Responsibility in Manufacturing and Supply Chain

We are committed to meeting our manufacturing objectives reliably and responsibly through the establishment and maintenance of a safe, sustainable and ethical supply chain. We contract with a growing network of third-party manufacturers to formulate certain products and produce components of products or product packaging for clinical and commercial use. All service providers involved in the manufacture and packaging of our products are subject to inspection by the FDA or comparable agencies in other jurisdictions and we require that our contract manufacturers adhere to current *Good Manufacturing Practices* ("GMP") in the manufacture of these products and product components. All contract manufacturers and suppliers must undergo a pre-approval inspection by our quality personnel to assess their compliance with applicable standards and regulations prior to initiating work for Alkermes.

Social Responsibility and Community Impact

We are committed to giving back to our communities. Since 2009, many of our employees have volunteered each year as part of our **ALKERMES IN ACTION** volunteer program. In 2022, this consisted of a mix of remote and in-person events with local organizations focused on education, caring for veterans, maintaining outdoor community spaces and providing for families in need.



We also support research and advocacy efforts to raise awareness of patient needs and to increase access to medicines and other forms of treatment in support of patient health and well-being. We proudly support not-for-profit organizations and independent researchers working in our therapeutic areas of focus through our two grant programs:

- Since 2016, our **ALKERMES INSPIRATION GRANTS** program has awarded more than \$4.5 million in funding to innovative programs that support the needs of people impacted by addiction, serious mental illness and cancer. In 2022, grants were awarded to 9 nonprofit organizations working to address the needs of people living with these complex conditions and who are focused on addressing unmet needs in historically under-resourced or underrepresented communities with longstanding and widespread health disparities.
- Since 2018, our **ALKERMES PATHWAYS RESEARCH AWARDS**[®] program has provided funding to 21 researchers working to advance our understanding of diseases in the field of neuroscience.



Early Access Policy

We endeavor to make safe and effective medicines by conducting rigorous clinical trials and obtaining marketing approval from regulatory authorities, including the FDA. Participation in one of our clinical trials is the optimal way for patients to gain access to our investigational medicines prior to regulatory approval. However, we understand that some patients may not be able to participate in a clinical trial. If early data from our clinical trials suggest that an investigational treatment might offer benefits for patients facing serious or life-threatening conditions, we have a policy under which patients may be eligible to receive access to an investigational medicine outside the context of a clinical trial. Additional details, including eligibility criteria, can be found in the Alkermes Early Access Policy, a copy of which is available on the Early Access page of the Research and Development section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Patient Advocacy and Community Engagement

Patient advocacy and community engagement are core to our mission. We are inspired by the courage of individuals who face the challenges of living with addiction, serious mental illness and cancer, and the perspectives of those affected by these conditions are paramount to our work. We regularly engage with these individuals and their caretakers, and with policymakers and leaders in the patient advocacy community, to better understand their perspectives and goals and the complex system of care for these diseases. Learnings from these interactions help to inform our business activities, including design of our clinical development and lifecycle management programs for our investigational and marketed medicines with specific patient outcomes in mind, and the nature and substance of our policy and advocacy efforts.

Our Response to COVID-19

Since the emergence of the COVID-19 pandemic, our main priorities have been, and continue to be, to protect the safety and health of our employees and to help ensure the supply of, and access to, our development products for people enrolled in our clinical studies and marketed products for people living with opioid dependence, alcohol dependence, schizophrenia and bipolar I disorder.

We have adapted our business practices in innovative ways to continue to operate safely and reliably and, in doing so, meet our public health responsibilities, which have become even more pronounced during this challenging time. We expanded our injection site network to include additional appropriate retail pharmacies and clinics where patients could receive injections of our proprietary medicines ARISTADA, ARISTADA INITIO[®] and VIVITROL, and increased our disease state education and awareness efforts, including through social media platforms and unbranded disease state education campaigns. For our ongoing clinical trials, we worked closely with clinical trial sites to support continuity of care.

PROPOSAL 2

NON-BINDING ADVISORY VOTE ON THE COMPENSATION OF THE COMPANY'S NAMED EXECUTIVE OFFICERS (Ordinary resolution)

Our *Compensation Discussion and Analysis*, which begins on page 90 of this proxy statement, describes our executive compensation program and the compensation decisions that the Compensation Committee made with respect to the compensation of our named executive officers for 2022. This vote is not intended to address any specific item of compensation, but rather the overall compensation of our named executive officers and the philosophy, policies and practices described in this proxy statement. As required pursuant to Section 14A of the Exchange Act, our Board is asking that our shareholders cast a non-binding, advisory vote FOR the following resolution:

“RESOLVED, that the Company's shareholders approve, on a non-binding, advisory basis, the compensation paid to the Company's named executive officers, as disclosed in this proxy statement pursuant to Item 402 of Regulation S-K, including the Compensation Discussion and Analysis, and related compensation tables and narrative discussion.”

Non-Binding, Advisory Vote. Our Board is asking that shareholders support this Proposal 2. This proposal is advisory and non-binding; as an ordinary resolution, approval of this proposal requires the affirmative vote of a majority of the votes cast by shareholders on the resolution in person or by proxy. Although the vote you are being asked to cast is advisory, and therefore non-binding, we value the views of our shareholders, and the Compensation Committee will consider the outcome of the vote when designing our future compensation programs and making future compensation decisions for our named executive officers. Abstentions and broker non-votes will not have any effect on the results of those deliberations because they are not considered to be votes cast.

Say-on-Pay – 2021 Executive Compensation. At our 2022 Annual Meeting, our say-on-pay proposal related to our 2021 executive compensation program received support of approximately 86% of the votes cast. We believe this support reflects the meaningful changes that our Compensation Committee has made to our executive compensation programs since 2020 in response to shareholder feedback. The 86% support level reflects an “against” vote from one of our larger shareholders (representing approximately 10% of the votes cast on the 2022 proposal) who, throughout numerous engagements with the Company and members of our Board, did not express any specific concerns with our executive compensation practices or our 2021 executive compensation program.

At our 2018 annual general meeting of shareholders, over 99% of the votes cast by our shareholders supported holding an advisory vote on our executive compensation on an annual basis. In light of this vote, and consistent with the prior recommendation of the Board, we intend to continue to hold non-binding advisory votes on executive compensation on an annual basis, until the next required advisory vote on the frequency of such votes, which will occur at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders.

2022 Continued Engagement and Board Responsiveness. Throughout 2022, we continued to actively engage with our shareholders on a regular basis to solicit their feedback regarding our executive compensation programs, our governance practices and other matters of interest to our shareholders. We requested engagement meetings with shareholders who collectively held approximately 60% of our outstanding shares and held meetings with shareholders who collectively held approximately 55% of our outstanding shares. Our Lead Independent Director and other members of our Board participated in certain of these meetings alongside representatives of management. During these engagements, shareholders generally acknowledged the Board and Compensation Committee's responsiveness to shareholder feedback and the significant enhancements to our executive compensation programs in recent years.

Enhancements to Executive Compensation Program. We have made meaningful enhancements to our executive compensation program since 2020, including in 2022, to further align the interests of our CEO and other named executive officers with those of our shareholders. For additional information, see “*Board Responsiveness—Enhancements to Compensation Practice*” beginning on page 92 of this proxy statement.

The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 2 using the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

PROPOSAL 3

NON-BINDING RATIFICATION OF APPOINTMENT OF INDEPENDENT AUDITOR AND ACCOUNTING FIRM AND BINDING AUTHORIZATION OF AUDIT AND RISK COMMITTEE TO SET INDEPENDENT AUDITOR AND ACCOUNTING FIRM'S REMUNERATION

(Ordinary resolution)

PwC served as our independent auditor and accounting firm for 2022. The Audit and Risk Committee reviewed and discussed the performance of PwC as the Company's independent auditor and accounting firm for 2022 and, following such review and discussion, has retained PwC to serve as the Company's independent auditor and accounting firm for 2023. Although we are not required to submit the appointment of PwC for shareholder approval, as a matter of good corporate governance, the Board has determined, upon the recommendation of the Audit and Risk Committee, to submit the selection of PwC for ratification by the Company's shareholders and to ask that the Company's shareholders authorize the Audit and Risk Committee to set the independent auditor and accounting firm's remuneration. Even if the selection of PwC is ratified, the Audit and Risk Committee, in its discretion, may still select a different independent auditor and independent accounting firm at any time during the year if it determines that such a change would be in the best interests of the Company and its shareholders.

Majority Voting Standard. The resolution in respect of the authorization component of this Proposal 3 is an ordinary resolution that requires the affirmative vote of the majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy (meaning the number of shares voted "FOR" this Proposal 3 must exceed the number of shares voted "AGAINST" this Proposal 3). Abstentions and broker non-votes (if any) will have no effect on the outcome of this Proposal 3 because they are not considered to be votes cast.

A representative of PwC is expected to attend the Annual Meeting. Such representative will be given an opportunity to make a statement if they so desire and will be available to respond to appropriate questions.

The text of the resolution in respect of this Proposal 3 is as follows:

"RESOLVED, to ratify, on a non-binding, advisory basis, the appointment of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP as the independent auditor and accounting firm of Alkermes plc and to authorize, in a binding vote, the Audit and Risk Committee to set the independent auditor and accounting firm's remuneration."

The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 3 using the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

PROPOSAL 4

APPROVAL OF ALKERMES PLC 2018 STOCK OPTION AND INCENTIVE PLAN, AS AMENDED (Ordinary resolution)

Overview

Our Board is requesting shareholder approval of the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended (the “2018 Plan”), as proposed to be further amended in accordance with this Proposal 4, to make the following material changes:

- increase the number of ordinary shares authorized for issuance thereunder by [●] new ordinary shares (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar events); and
- increase the number of ordinary shares that may be awarded in the form of incentive stock options thereunder from 45,900,000 to [●] (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar events).

The 2018 Plan, as proposed to be amended in accordance with this Proposal 4, is attached as *Appendix A* to this proxy statement and is incorporated herein by reference. For purposes of this Proposal 4, we refer to the 2018 Plan, as proposed to be amended in accordance with this Proposal 4, as the “Amended 2018 Plan.”

If this Proposal 4 is approved by our shareholders, the Amended 2018 Plan will become effective as of the date of the Annual Meeting. In the event our shareholders do not approve this Proposal 4, the Amended 2018 Plan will not become effective and the 2018 Plan will continue to be effective in accordance with its terms.

Why do we believe our shareholders should approve the Amended 2018 Plan (including the increased number of shares authorized for issuance thereunder)?

1. We believe the size of our share reserve increase request is reasonable.

The size of our share reserve increase request for the Amended 2018 Plan is equal to [●] new ordinary shares (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar events). We expect our request will provide us with sufficient ordinary shares to support approximately one to two years of equity awards at our current market value. Equity awards are key to our ability to attract, retain and incentivize employees who are integral to the successful development of our pipeline candidates, the commercialization of our products and the accomplishment of transformative business transactions. Our compensation philosophy with respect to equity awards is to target around the 50th percentile by value of our comparable peer group, as determined using the Black-Scholes option pricing model for stock options and market prices for restricted stock unit awards, with the opportunity to increase or decrease the value of equity awards from the 50th percentile based upon individual performance and other factors. If our request is not approved, we do not expect to have sufficient ordinary shares to support our next round of annual equity awards at our current market value.

2. Equity awards are integral to our compensation program and to our success.

Equity awards, similar to those typically offered by our competitors, have been, and we believe will continue to be, an integral component of our overall compensation program, enabling us to attract qualified and skilled employees and directors, retain our existing employees, including our experienced management team, and provide incentives for our employees to exert maximum efforts for our success, ultimately contributing to the creation of shareholder value.

We have built, and continue to devote significant resources to further develop and enhance, a comprehensive cross-functional infrastructure designed to support product development from discovery through commercialization and lifecycle management. We have a portfolio of proprietary products that we manufacture, market and sell in the U.S. and we are currently developing a pipeline of potential new proprietary products. We also manufacture commercial products that incorporate our proprietary technologies under license that are owned and commercialized by other biopharmaceutical companies and for which we receive manufacturing and/or royalty revenues.

Table of Contents

We seek to attract, hire, develop, retain and motivate qualified and highly-skilled personnel with experience in areas such as R&D, including early discovery, translational medicine, formulation and clinical development capabilities; intellectual property prosecution, enforcement and defense; medical affairs; manufacturing operations; U.S. federal and state government affairs; sales and marketing; and market access, among other areas. Competition for such personnel in our industry and the geographic regions in which we operate is intense, with numerous companies also developing, launching or marketing products, including products against which our products directly compete.

3. We manage our equity award use carefully.

We carefully and thoughtfully manage our equity award use, balancing attraction, retention and incentivization of our employees against dilution and burn rate considerations. As of the Record Date, our full dilution, which is calculated as (shares available for grant + shares subject to outstanding equity awards) / (shares outstanding + shares available for grant + shares subject to outstanding equity awards), is approximately [●] %.

The following two tables provide certain additional information regarding our equity incentive program and include awards granted under all of our equity incentive plans.

	As of the Record Date
Total number of ordinary shares subject to outstanding stock options	[●]
Weighted-average exercise price of outstanding stock options	\$ [●]
Weighted-average remaining term of outstanding stock options	[●] years
Total number of ordinary shares subject to outstanding full value awards ⁽¹⁾	[●]
Total number of ordinary shares available for grant under the 2018 Plan ⁽²⁾	[●]
Total number of ordinary shares outstanding	[●]
Per-share closing price of ordinary shares as reported on Nasdaq	\$ [●]

(1) A “full value award” is an award other than a stock option or stock appreciation right.

(2) As of the Record Date, there were no ordinary shares available for grant under any of our equity incentive plans other than the 2018 Plan

	As of December 31,		
	2022	2021	2020
Burn Rate ⁽¹⁾	3.78%	5.02%	4.59%

(1) **Burn Rate** is calculated as: (shares subject to stock options granted + shares subject to time-vesting full value awards granted + shares subject to performance-vesting full value awards vested)/weighted average ordinary shares outstanding. The share reserve under the 2018 Plan is reduced by 1.8 ordinary shares for each ordinary share issued pursuant to a full value award.

The following table sets forth our historic use of equity in 2022, 2021 and 2020:

	Year		
	2022	2021	2020
Stock options granted	3,164,468	4,001,529	3,799,952
Time-vesting full value awards granted	3,031,864	3,896,511	3,494,759
Performance-vesting full value awards vested	—	177,946 ⁽¹⁾	—
Weighted average ordinary shares outstanding	163,741,592	160,942,346	158,802,915

(1) Consists of performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards that vested based on the Company's achievement of two of the three pipeline goals to which the performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted in February 2020 to our employees at senior vice president level and above were subject.

Important Aspects of the Amended 2018 Plan Designed to Protect our Shareholders' Interests

The Amended 2018 Plan contains certain provisions, including those set forth below, designed to protect our shareholders' interests and to reflect corporate governance best practices. The descriptions of these provisions and of certain other features of the Amended 2018 Plan contained in this Proposal 4 are intended to be summaries only and are qualified in their entirety by the full text of the Amended 2018 Plan attached hereto as *Appendix A*.

- **Shareholder approval is required for additional shares.** The Amended 2018 Plan does not contain an annual "evergreen" provision. Thus, shareholder approval is required each time we desire to increase the share reserve, allowing our shareholders the ability to have a say on our equity compensation programs.
- **Share counting provisions.** The share reserve under the Amended 2018 Plan is reduced by one ordinary share for each ordinary share issued pursuant to a stock option or stock appreciation right and by 1.8 ordinary shares for each ordinary share issued pursuant to a full value award. This helps to ensure that management and the Compensation Committee are using the share reserve effectively and with regard to the value of each type of equity award. The Amended 2018 Plan also prohibits liberal share recycling, which means that shares tendered or held back upon exercise of a stock option or stock appreciation right or settlement of an award to cover the exercise price or tax withholding for such option, right or award are not added back to the number of shares available for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan.
- **Flexibility in designing equity compensation scheme.** The Amended 2018 Plan allows us to provide a broad array of equity incentives, including traditional option grants, stock appreciation rights, restricted stock awards, restricted stock unit awards, cash-based awards and performance share awards. By providing this flexibility, we are positioned to quickly and effectively react to trends in compensation practices and continue to offer competitive compensation arrangements to attract and retain the talent necessary for the success of our business.
- **No right to vote or receive dividends.** Until shares are delivered in accordance with the Amended 2018 Plan, no right to vote or receive dividends or any other rights of a shareholder will exist with respect to shares to be issued in connection with equity awards.
- **No option or SAR repricing.** The Amended 2018 Plan explicitly prohibits repricing options and stock appreciation rights in any manner without shareholder approval, including cancelling awards in exchange for cash or for another award under the Amended 2018 Plan.
- **Minimum 1-year vesting requirement.** Under the Amended 2018 Plan, options and stock appreciation rights do not vest and become exercisable, and restricted stock awards and restricted stock unit awards do not vest, until at least one year from the grant date.
- **Equity Clawback.** Equity awards granted to our named executive officers under the Amended 2018 Plan are subject to our Clawback Policy, as in effect from time to time. A current copy of the Clawback Policy can be found on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Majority Voting Standard

The resolution in respect of this Proposal 4 is an ordinary resolution that requires the affirmative vote of the majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy (meaning the number of shares voted "FOR" this Proposal 4 must exceed the number of shares voted "AGAINST" this Proposal 4). Abstentions and broker non-votes will have no effect on the outcome of this Proposal 4 because they are not considered to be votes cast.

The text of the resolution in respect of this Proposal 4 is as follows:

"RESOLVED, that the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended, be APPROVED."

The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 4 using the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

Principal Features of the Amended 2018 Plan

The material features of the Amended 2018 Plan are as described below. These descriptions are intended to be summaries only and are qualified in their entirety by the full text of the Amended 2018 Plan attached hereto as *Appendix A*.

- The Amended 2018 Plan will be administered by either the Compensation Committee or by a similar committee performing the functions of the Compensation Committee and which is comprised of not less than two independent, non-employee directors (in either case, the “Administrator”). The Administrator, in its discretion, may grant a variety of incentive awards based on our ordinary shares. The Administrator may delegate its authority and duties with respect to the granting of awards to a subcommittee of one or more members of the Board, subject to applicable law and certain limitations and guidelines set forth in the Amended Plan.
- The award of stock options (both incentive and non-qualified stock options), stock appreciation rights, restricted stock unit awards, restricted stock awards, cash-based awards and performance share awards is permitted.
- For purposes of determining the number of our ordinary shares available for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan, (a) the grant of any full value award (i.e., an award other than a stock option or stock appreciation right) is deemed as an award of 1.8 ordinary shares for each such ordinary share actually subject to the award and shall be treated similarly if added back to the number of shares available for issuance when forfeited or canceled under the Amended 2018 Plan, (b) the grant of a stock option or stock appreciation right is deemed as an award of one ordinary share for each such ordinary share actually subject to the award and shall be treated similarly if added back to the number of shares available for issuance when forfeited or canceled under the Amended 2018 Plan, (c) any Prior Plans Returning Share (as defined in the Amended 2018 Plan and described below) subject to a full value award shall be added to the number of shares available for issuance as 1.8 ordinary shares, and (d) any Prior Plans Returning Share subject to a stock option or stock appreciation right shall be added to the number of shares available for issuance as one ordinary share. The term “Prior Plans Returning Share” generally means any ordinary share underlying any outstanding award granted under the Alkermes plc 2011 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended (the “2011 Plan”) or the Alkermes plc Amended and Restated 2008 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended, in each case that, from and after May 20, 2020 (the date of the Company’s 2020 annual general meeting of shareholders), was or is forfeited, canceled, repurchased or otherwise terminated (other than by exercise).
- Our Board or the Administrator may at any time amend or discontinue the Amended 2018 Plan, and the Administrator may at any time amend or cancel any outstanding award for the purpose of satisfying changes in the law or for any other lawful purpose. However, no such action may adversely affect any rights under any outstanding award without the award holder’s consent. Additionally, no option or stock appreciation right may be repriced in any manner without shareholder approval. Amendments to the Amended 2018 Plan will be subject to approval by our shareholders to the extent required under the rules of any securities exchange or market system on which our ordinary shares are listed or any other applicable rules. Amendments shall also be subject to approval by our shareholders if and to the extent such approval is determined by the Administrator to be required by the Code in order to preserve the qualified status of incentive stock options.

The maximum number of ordinary shares that may be issued under the Amended 2018 Plan is equal to the sum of the following (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar events): (i) [●] ordinary shares; (ii) 1,199,965 ordinary shares, which is the number of 2011 Plan Available Shares (as defined in the 2018 Amended Plan and described below); and (iii) the Prior Plans Returning Shares, as such shares become available from time to time. For purposes of this limitation, shares underlying any awards granted under the Amended 2018 Plan that are forfeited, canceled, repurchased or otherwise terminated (other than by exercise) will be added back to the number of shares available for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan. Shares tendered or held back upon exercise of an option or stock appreciation right or settlement of an award to cover the exercise price or tax withholding for such option, right or award are not added back to the number of shares available for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan. Shares purchased in the open market with proceeds from the exercise of options or stock appreciation rights will not be added to the number of shares available for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan. In addition, in the event that a stock appreciation right is settled in shares, the gross number of shares subject to the stock appreciation right will be deducted from the number of shares available for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan. The shares issued under the Amended 2018 Plan may be issued from treasury or otherwise.

The term “2011 Plan Available Shares” generally means the 1,199,965 ordinary shares that remained available for grant under the 2011 Plan as of May 20, 2020 (the date of the Company’s 2020 annual general meeting of shareholders), which ordinary shares ceased to be available for grant under the 2011 Plan (and became available for issuance pursuant to Awards under the 2018 Plan) as of such date.

Summary of the Amended 2018 Plan

Plan Administration. The Administrator has full power to select, from among the individuals eligible for awards, the individuals to whom awards will be granted, to make any combination of awards to participants, and to determine the specific terms and conditions of each award, subject to the provisions of the Amended 2018 Plan. The Administrator may also determine and modify the terms and conditions, including restrictions, not inconsistent with the terms of the Amended 2018 Plan, of any award and accelerate the exercisability or vesting of all or any portion of any award, except that within the minimum vesting periods described below, vesting may be accelerated only in the case of a grantee’s death, disability or retirement or upon a Sale Event (as defined in the Amended 2018 Plan). Subject to applicable law, the Administrator may also delegate to a subcommittee comprised of one or more members of the Board all or part of the Administrator’s authority and duties with respect to the granting of awards to employees who are not subject to the reporting and other provisions of Section 16 of the Exchange Act. Any such delegation by the Administrator shall include a limitation as to the amount of awards that may be granted during the period of the delegation and shall contain guidelines as to the determination of the exercise price, if applicable, and the vesting criteria.

Eligibility and Limitations on Grants. Persons eligible to participate in the Amended 2018 Plan will be those officers, employees, non-employee directors and consultants of the Company and its subsidiaries as selected from time to time by the Administrator. The intention in making awards to eligible persons under the Amended 2018 Plan will be to align the compensation of these individuals over a multi-year period directly with the interests of our shareholders and serve as a tool in the recruitment and retention of these individuals. As of the Record Date, we (including our subsidiaries) had approximately [●] employees (including officers), [●] non-employee directors, and approximately [●] consultants. The maximum number of ordinary shares that can be awarded in the form of incentive stock options under the Amended 2018 Plan will not exceed [●] shares (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar events).

Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights. The Amended 2018 Plan permits the granting of (1) stock options intended to qualify as incentive stock options under Section 422 of the Code, (2) stock options that do not so qualify and (3) stock appreciation rights. Options granted under the Amended 2018 Plan will be non-qualified options if they fail to qualify as incentive stock options or exceed the annual limit on incentive stock options. Non-qualified options and stock appreciation rights may be granted to any persons eligible to receive incentive stock options and to non-employee directors and consultants. The exercise price of each option and stock appreciation right will be determined by the Administrator but will not be less than 100% of the fair market value of our ordinary shares on the date of grant; provided, however, that for any incentive stock option granted to an employee who, at the time of grant, owns or is deemed to own shares possessing more than 10% of our total combined voting power or that of any subsidiary (a “10% Owner”), such exercise price will not be less than 110% of the fair market value of our ordinary shares on the date of grant.

The term of each option and stock appreciation right will be fixed by the Administrator and will not exceed ten years from the date of grant; provided, however, that for any incentive stock option granted to a 10% Owner, such term will not exceed five years from the date of grant. Options and stock appreciation rights may be subject to such conditions and restrictions as the Administrator may determine. These conditions and restrictions may include the achievement of certain performance goals and/or continued employment with the Company through a specified vesting period. The Administrator will determine at what time or times each option and stock appreciation right may vest and becomes exercisable. Options and stock appreciation rights may vest and become exercisable in installments, provided they shall not vest or become exercisable for a period of at least one year from the date of grant. Options and stock appreciation rights may be exercised in whole or in part with written or electronic notice to the Company’s delegate. Upon exercise of non-qualified stock options, unless otherwise determined by the Administrator, the purchase price must be paid through a net reduction in the number of ordinary shares issuable upon such exercise, based on the fair market value of our ordinary shares on the date of exercise. Upon exercise of incentive stock options and those non-qualified options for which the Administrator elects not to utilize the above payment method, the option exercise price

[Table of Contents](#)

may be paid in full either in cash, by certified check, bank check or other instrument acceptable to the Administrator or by delivery (or attestation to the ownership) of ordinary shares that are beneficially owned by the optionee based on the fair market value of our ordinary shares on the date of exercise or, subject to applicable law, by delivery to the Company of an exercise notice together with irrevocable instructions to a broker to promptly deliver cash or a check payable to the Company for the purchase price. The appreciation distribution payable on the exercise of a stock appreciation right will not be greater than an amount equal to the excess of (i) the fair market value (on the date of exercise) of a number of shares equal to the number of share equivalents being exercised under the stock appreciation right, over (ii) the exercise price of such share equivalents. The appreciation distribution may be paid in ordinary shares, in cash, in any combination of the two or in any other form of consideration determined by the Administrator and set forth in the award agreement.

To qualify as incentive stock options, options must meet additional U.S. federal tax requirements, including a \$100,000 limit on the value of our ordinary shares subject to incentive stock options that first become exercisable by a participant in any one calendar year.

Restricted Stock Unit Awards. The Administrator may award stock units as restricted stock unit awards to participants. Restricted stock unit awards are ultimately payable in the form of ordinary shares and may be subject to such conditions and restrictions as the Administrator may determine, subject to a mandatory minimum period of one year from the date of grant before any such award vests. These conditions and restrictions may include the achievement of certain performance goals and/or continued employment with the Company through a specified vesting period. To the extent a restricted stock unit award is subject to Section 409A of the Code ("Section 409A"), it may contain such additional terms and conditions as the Administrator shall determine in order for such award to comply with the requirements of Section 409A.

The Administrator, in its sole discretion, may permit a grantee to elect to receive a portion of future cash compensation otherwise due to such grantee in the form of a restricted stock unit award. Any such election shall be made in writing and shall be delivered to the Company no later than the date specified by the Administrator and in accordance with Section 409A and such other rules and procedures established by the Administrator. Any such future cash compensation that the grantee elects to defer shall be converted to a fixed number of phantom stock units (which may be fully vested) based on the fair market value of our ordinary shares on the date the compensation would otherwise have been paid to the grantee if such payment had not been deferred.

Restricted Stock. The Administrator may award ordinary shares as restricted stock to participants, subject to such conditions and restrictions as the Administrator may determine, subject to a mandatory minimum period of one year from the date of grant before any such award vests. These conditions and restrictions may include the achievement of certain performance goals and/or continued employment with us through a specified restricted period.

Cash-Based Awards. Each cash-based award shall specify a cash-denominated payment amount, formula or payment ranges as determined by the Administrator. Payment, if any, with respect to a cash-based award may be made in cash or in ordinary shares, as the Administrator determines. Except as may otherwise be provided by the Administrator, a grantee's right in all cash-based awards that have not vested shall automatically terminate upon the grantee's termination of employment (or cessation of service relationship) with the Company and its subsidiaries for any reason (including if a subsidiary ceases to be a subsidiary of the Company).

Performance Share Awards. The Administrator may grant performance share awards independent of, or in connection with, the granting of other awards under the Amended 2018 Plan. The Administrator, in its sole discretion, determines whether and to whom performance share awards will be granted, the performance goals subject to the award, the period during which performance is to be measured, which will not be less than one year, and such other conditions as the Administrator shall determine. Upon the attainment of the performance goal, the grantee is entitled to receive ordinary shares.

Performance-Based Awards. The Administrator may grant performance-based awards under the Amended 2018 Plan (consisting of restricted stock awards, restricted stock unit awards, cash-based awards or performance share awards) that are payable upon the attainment of performance goals established by the Administrator. The Administrator will define the manner of calculating the performance criteria it selects to use for any performance goals, which may be expressed in terms of overall performance of the Company or the performance of a subsidiary, unit, division, group, or an individual. The performance criteria that may be used to establish such performance goals are the following: earnings before interest, taxes, depreciation and amortization, net income (loss) (either before or after interest, taxes, depreciation and/or amortization), changes in the market price of our ordinary shares, economic value-added, initiation or completion of clinical trials, results of clinical trials, drug development or commercialization milestones, collaboration milestones, operational measures including production capacity and capability, hiring and retention of key managers, expense management, capital raising transactions, sales or revenue, acquisitions or strategic transactions, operating income (loss), cash flow (including, but not limited to, operating cash flow and free cash flow), return on capital, assets, equity, or investment, shareholder returns, gross or net profit levels, operating margins, earnings (loss) per ordinary share, sales or market shares, and any other measures of performance selected by the Administrator, any of which may be measured either in absolute terms or as compared to any incremental increase or as compared to results of a peer group.

The Administrator may adjust or modify the calculation of any performance goals to make adjustments deemed appropriate by the Administrator, including but not limited to, in order to prevent the dilution or enlargement of the rights of an individual (i) in the event of, or in anticipation of, any unusual or extraordinary corporate item, transaction, event or development, (ii) in recognition of, or in anticipation of, any other unusual or nonrecurring events affecting the Company or its subsidiaries, or the financial statements of the Company or its subsidiaries, or (iii) in response to, or in anticipation of, changes in applicable laws, regulations, accounting principles, or business conditions.

Tax Withholding. Participants in the Amended 2018 Plan are responsible for the payment of any U.S. federal, state or local taxes, and non-U.S. or other taxes that the Company is required by law to withhold upon any option or stock appreciation right exercise or vesting of other awards. The Company has the right to deduct any such taxes from any payment otherwise due to a grantee, including the right to reduce the number of ordinary shares otherwise required to be issued to the grantee in an amount that, on the date of issuance, would have a fair market value equal to all such taxes required to be withheld by the Company.

Change in Control Provisions. Under the terms of the Amended 2018 Plan, the Administrator has the authority to determine the conditions under which any award under the Amended 2018 Plan will become vested and, if applicable, exercisable in the event of a Sale Event at the time of grant of such award. Except to the extent the Administrator determines otherwise at the time of grant, the Amended 2018 Plan provides that all stock options and stock appreciation rights that are not vested and exercisable immediately prior to the effective time of the Sale Event shall become fully vested and exercisable as of the effective time of the Sale Event; all other awards with time-based vesting, conditions or restrictions shall become fully vested and nonforfeitable as of the effective time of the Sale Event; and all awards with conditions and restrictions relating to the attainment of performance goals may, in the Administrator's discretion, become vested and nonforfeitable in connection with a Sale Event. In addition, in the event of a Sale Event in which the Company's shareholders will receive cash consideration, the Company may make or provide for a cash payment to participants holding vested stock options or stock appreciation rights equal to the difference between the per share cash consideration and the exercise price of any vested stock option or stock appreciation right.

Shareholder Rights. Until shares are delivered in accordance with the Amended 2018 Plan, no right to vote or receive dividends or any other rights of a shareholder will exist with respect to shares to be issued in connection with equity awards, notwithstanding the exercise of a stock option or stock appreciation right or any other action by the grantee with respect to an equity award.

[Table of Contents](#)

Amendments and Termination. Our Board or the Administrator may at any time amend or discontinue the Amended 2018 Plan, and the Administrator may at any time amend or cancel any outstanding award for the purpose of satisfying changes in applicable law or for any other lawful purpose. However, no such action may adversely affect any rights under any outstanding award without the award holder's consent. Amendments will be subject to approval by our shareholders to the extent such approval is required under the rules of any securities exchange or market system on which our ordinary shares are listed or any other applicable rules. Amendments shall also be subject to approval by our shareholders if and to the extent such approval is determined by the Administrator to be required by the Code in order to preserve the qualified status of incentive stock options. In addition, except in connection with a reorganization or other similar change in the capital shares of the Company or a merger or other transaction, without prior shareholder approval, the Administrator will not reduce the exercise price of an outstanding stock option or stock appreciation right, or effect a re-pricing of an outstanding stock option or stock appreciation right through cancellation or re-grants or through cancellation in exchange for cash or another award. Unless the Amended 2018 Plan is sooner terminated, awards of incentive stock options may be granted under the Amended 2018 Plan until March 29, 2028 (which is the tenth anniversary of the date the 2018 Plan was first approved by the Board).

Changes in Shares. If, as a result of any reorganization, recapitalization, reclassification, share dividend, share split, reverse share split or other similar change in the Company's capital shares, the Company's outstanding ordinary shares are increased or decreased or are exchanged for a different number or kind of shares or other securities of the Company, or additional shares or new or different shares or other securities of the Company or other non-cash assets are distributed with respect to such ordinary shares or other securities, or, if, as a result of any merger or consolidation, or sale of all or substantially all of the assets of the Company, the Company's outstanding ordinary shares are converted into or exchanged for securities of the Company or any successor entity (or a parent or subsidiary thereof), the Administrator will make an appropriate or proportionate adjustment in (i) the maximum number of shares reserved for issuance under the Amended 2018 Plan, including the maximum number of shares that may be issued in the form of incentive stock options, (ii) the number and kind of shares or other securities subject to any then outstanding awards under the Amended 2018 Plan, (iii) the repurchase price, if any, per share subject to each outstanding restricted stock award, and (iv) the price for each share subject to any then outstanding option and stock appreciation right, without changing the aggregate exercise price with which such option or stock appreciation right remains exercisable. The Administrator will also make equitable or proportionate adjustments in the number of shares subject to outstanding awards and the exercise price and the terms of outstanding awards to take into consideration cash dividends paid other than in the ordinary course or any other extraordinary corporate event.

New Plan Benefits under the Amended 2018 Plan

Awards granted under the Amended 2018 Plan to our executive officers, directors and other employees are discretionary and are not subject to set benefits or amounts under the terms of the Amended 2018 Plan, and our Board and Compensation Committee have not granted any awards under the Amended 2018 Plan subject to shareholder approval of this Proposal 4. Accordingly, the benefits or amounts that will be received by, or allocated to, the Company's CEO, the Company's other named executive officers, all current executive officers as a group, all current directors who are not executive officers as a group, and all employees (including all current officers who are not executive officers) as a group under the Amended 2018 Plan, are not determinable.

Table of Contents

Plan Benefits under the 2018 Plan

The following table sets forth, for each of the individuals and various groups indicated, the total number of ordinary shares subject to awards that have been granted under the 2018 Plan as of the Record Date.

	Number of Shares
Richard F. Pops Chief Executive Officer and Chairman	[●]
Iain M. Brown Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer	[●]
David J. Gaffin Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary	[●]
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D. Executive Vice President, Research and Development and Chief Medical Officer	[●]
Blair C. Jackson Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer	[●]
All current executive officers as a group	[●]
All current directors who are not executive officers as a group	[●]
Each nominee for election as a director	
Emily Peterson Alva	[●]
Shane M. Cooke	[●]
Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.	[●]
Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.	[●]
Brian P. McKeon	[●]
Richard F. Pops	[●]
Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	[●]
Each associate of any executive officer, current director or director nominee	—
Each other person who received or is to receive 5% of awards	
Richard F. Pops	[●]
All employees (including all current officers who are not executive officers) as a group	[●]

U.S. Federal Income Tax Consequences

The following is a summary of the principal U.S. federal income tax consequences of certain transactions under the Amended 2018 Plan. It does not describe all U.S. federal tax consequences under the Amended 2018 Plan, U.S. state or local tax consequences or tax consequences outside of the U.S. Our ability to realize the benefit of any tax deductions described below depends on our generation of taxable income as well as the requirement of reasonableness, the provisions of Section 162(m) of the Code (“Section 162(m)”) and the satisfaction of our tax reporting obligations.

Incentive Stock Options. No taxable income is generally realized by the optionee upon the grant or exercise of an incentive stock option. If ordinary shares issued to an optionee pursuant to the exercise of an incentive stock option are sold or transferred after two years from the date of grant and after one year from the date of exercise, then (1) upon sale of such shares, any amount realized in excess of the option price (the amount paid for the shares) will be taxed to the optionee as a long-term capital gain, and any loss sustained will be a long-term capital loss, and (2) we will not be entitled to any deduction for U.S. federal income tax purposes. The exercise of an incentive stock option will give rise to an item of tax preference that may result in alternative minimum tax liability for the optionee.

An incentive stock option will not be eligible for the tax treatment described above if it is exercised more than three months following termination of employment (or one year in the case of termination of employment by reason of disability). In the case of termination of employment by reason of death, the three-month rule does not apply. If ordinary shares acquired upon the exercise of an incentive stock option are disposed of prior to the expiration of the two-year and one-year holding periods described above, generally (1) the optionee will realize ordinary income in the year of disposition in an amount equal to the excess (if any) of the fair market value of the ordinary shares at exercise (or, if less, the amount realized on a sale of such shares) over the option price thereof, and (2) we will be entitled to deduct such amount. Special rules will apply where all or a portion of the exercise price of the incentive stock option is paid by tendering shares.

[Table of Contents](#)

Non-Qualified Options. No taxable income is generally realized by the optionee upon the grant of a non-qualified option. Generally (1) at exercise, ordinary income is realized by the optionee in an amount equal to the difference between the option price and the fair market value of the shares on the date of exercise, and we receive a tax deduction for the same amount, and (2) at disposition, appreciation or depreciation after the date of exercise is treated as either short-term or long-term capital gain or loss depending on how long the shares have been held. Special rules will apply where all or a portion of the exercise price of the non-qualified option is paid by tendering shares. Upon exercise, the optionee will also be subject to Social Security taxes on the excess of the fair market value over the exercise price of the option.

Stock Appreciation Rights. Generally, if a stock appreciation right is granted with an exercise price equal to the fair market value of the underlying shares on the grant date, the participant will recognize ordinary income equal to the fair market value of the shares or cash received upon such exercise, and we will generally be entitled to a tax deduction equal to the taxable ordinary income realized by the participant.

Other Awards. We will generally be entitled to a tax deduction in connection with an award under the Amended 2018 Plan in an amount equal to the ordinary income realized by the participant at the time the participant recognizes such income. Participants typically are subject to income tax and recognize that tax at the time that an award is exercised, vests or becomes non-forfeitable, unless the award provides for a further deferral.

Parachute Payments

The vesting of any portion of a stock option or other award that is accelerated due to the occurrence of a change in control may cause a portion of the payments with respect to such accelerated award to be treated as “parachute payments” as defined in the Code. Any such parachute payments may be non-deductible to us, in whole or in part, and may subject the recipient to a non-deductible 20% U.S. federal excise tax on all or a portion of such payments (in addition to other taxes ordinarily payable).

Limitation on the Company’s Deductions

Under Section 162(m), compensation paid to any publicly held corporation’s “covered employees” that exceeds \$1 million per taxable year for any covered employee is generally non-deductible. Awards granted under the Amended 2018 Plan will be subject to the deduction limit under Section 162(m) and will not be eligible to qualify for the performance-based compensation exception under Section 162(m) pursuant to the transition relief provided by the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act of 2017. For more information regarding the deduction limit under Section 162(m), see the discussion in the section entitled “*Tax and Accounting Considerations*” on page 116 of this proxy statement.

A copy of the Amended 2018 Plan is attached as *Appendix A* to this proxy statement.

PROPOSAL 5

RENEWAL OF BOARD AUTHORITY TO ALLOT AND ISSUE SHARES UNDER IRISH LAW

(Ordinary resolution)

Background. Under Irish law, the directors of an Irish plc must have specific authority from the company's shareholders to allot and issue any shares, including shares which are part of the company's authorized but unissued share capital. Under Irish law, this authority can be granted by a company's shareholders for up to the maximum of a company's authorized but unissued share capital and for a period of up to five years, at which point such authority will lapse unless renewed by the company's shareholders.

At our 2022 Annual Meeting, our shareholders approved our Board's authority to allot and issue shares up to a maximum of 33% of our issued share capital, for a period of 18 months from the date of approval. Accordingly, our Board's current authority to allot and issue shares will expire on January 7, 2024, unless sooner renewed, varied or revoked.

Renewal Request. Under this Proposal 5, we are asking our shareholders to renew our Board's authority to allot and issue our authorized shares, up to a maximum of 20% of our issued share capital as at [●], 2023 (the latest practicable date before the filing of this proxy statement), for a period of 18 months from the date of shareholder approval of the below resolution, unless sooner renewed, varied or revoked. Granting to a company's board of directors authority to allot and issue shares is routine for Irish plcs and we expect to next propose renewal of the Board's general authority to allot and issue shares at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders.

To be clear, we are not asking our shareholders to approve an *increase* to our authorized ordinary share capital or to approve a specific issuance of shares; rather, approval of this Proposal 5 will simply provide our Board with certain continued flexibility to allot and issue shares that are already within our authorized share capital on the terms set forth in this proposal, in order to advance our business and drive shareholder value, including, if applicable, in connection with capital-raising and potential strategic transactions.

Because we are a Nasdaq-listed company and considered a U.S. domestic reporting company under SEC rules, we are and will continue to be subject to applicable SEC disclosure and other regulations, and Nasdaq requirements to obtain shareholder approval prior to certain share issuances, and our Board will continue to exercise its fiduciary duties under Irish law to act in good faith and in the best interests of the Company and our shareholders.

This authorization is required as a matter of Irish law and is not otherwise required for other Nasdaq-listed companies not incorporated in Ireland with which we compete. Accordingly, failure to approve this proposal could put us at a distinct disadvantage compared to many of our peers who are not similarly required to obtain share issuance authorities from their shareholders.

If our shareholders approve this Proposal 5, our Board's authority to allot and issue shares, as set forth in this Proposal 5, will be effective as of the date of such approval. If our shareholders do not approve this Proposal 5, our Board's current authority will continue to apply until the date of expiry of the existing shareholder-approved share allotment and issuance authority, or January 7, 2024; however, after such date our Board will generally not be able to allot and issue any shares (other than to certain employees pursuant to our employee equity plans or pursuant to a pre-existing contractual obligation) without first seeking and obtaining shareholder approval for each such issuance.

Majority Voting Standard. Under Irish law, the resolution in respect of this Proposal 5 is an ordinary resolution that requires the affirmative vote of the majority of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy (meaning the number of shares voted "FOR" this Proposal 5 must exceed the number of shares voted "AGAINST" this Proposal 5). Abstentions and broker non-votes (if any) will have no effect on the outcome of this Proposal 5 because they are not considered to be votes cast.

[Table of Contents](#)

The text of the resolution in respect of this Proposal 5 is as follows:

"RESOLVED, that the directors of the Company be and are hereby generally and unconditionally authorized pursuant to section 1021(1) of the Irish Companies Act 2014, with effect from the passing of this resolution, to exercise all powers of the Company to allot and/or issue relevant securities (within the meaning of section 1021(12) of the Irish Companies Act 2014) up to an aggregate nominal amount of \$[●] ([●] shares) (being equivalent to approximately 20% of the aggregate nominal value of the issued ordinary share capital of the Company as of [●], 2023 (the latest practicable date before the filing of this proxy statement)), and the authority conferred by this resolution shall expire 18 months from the date of passing of this resolution, unless sooner renewed, varied or revoked; provided that the Company may make an offer or agreement before the expiry of this authority, which would or might require any such securities to be allotted after this authority has expired and, in that case, the directors may allot relevant securities in pursuance of any such offer or agreement as if the authority conferred hereby had not expired."

The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 5 using the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

PROPOSAL 6

RENEWAL OF BOARD AUTHORITY TO DISAPPLY THE STATUTORY PRE-EMPTION RIGHTS UNDER IRISH LAW

(Special resolution)

Background. Under Irish law, the directors of an Irish plc must have specific authority from the company's shareholders to allot and issue any shares (see Proposal 5 above) and, unless otherwise authorized by its shareholders, an Irish plc generally may not issue any such shares for cash without first offering those shares on the same or more favorable terms to existing shareholders of the company on a pro-rata basis (commonly referred to as the statutory pre-emption rights). Shareholders of an Irish plc can grant their boards of directors authority to "dis-apply" these statutory pre-emption rights for up to the maximum of a company's authorized but unissued share capital and for a period of up to five years, at which point such authority will lapse unless renewed by the company's shareholders.

At our 2022 Annual Meeting, our shareholders approved our Board's authority to issue new shares for cash, up to the amount of 5% of our issued share capital or 10% of our issued share capital under certain circumstances, without first offering them to existing shareholders on a pro-rata basis (referred to as the pre-emption disapplication authority), for a period of 18 months from the date of approval. Accordingly, our Board's current pre-emption disapplication authority will expire on January 7, 2024, unless sooner renewed, varied or revoked. The statutory pre-emption rights do not apply where shares are issued for non-cash consideration or pursuant to employee equity plans.

Renewal Request. Under this Proposal 6, we are asking our shareholders to renew our Board's pre-emption disapplication authority in accordance with the terms described herein, for a period of 18 months from the date of shareholder approval of the below resolution, unless sooner renewed, varied or revoked.

Specifically, we are asking our shareholders to renew the Board's authority to disapply the statutory pre-emption rights that would otherwise apply under Irish law in the event of the issuance of shares for cash if the issuance is limited to up to 20% of our issued share capital as at [●], 2023 (the latest practicable date before the filing of this proxy statement), subject to renewal of the Board's authority to allot and issue such shares as set forth in Proposal 5. Granting pre-emption disapplication authority, as set forth in this Proposal 6, to a company's board of directors is routine for Irish plcs and we expect to next propose renewal of the Board's pre-emption disapplication authority at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders.

To be clear, under this Proposal 6 we are not asking our shareholders to approve an *increase* to our authorized ordinary share capital or to approve a specific issuance of shares; rather, approval of this Proposal 6 will simply provide our Board with certain continued flexibility to issue shares (subject to renewal of the Board's authority to allot and issue such shares as set forth in Proposal 5) that are already within our authorized share capital for cash on a non-pre-emptive basis, in accordance with the terms described herein, to advance our business and drive shareholder value, including, if applicable, in connection with capital-raising and potential strategic transactions.

Furthermore, this authorization is required as a matter of Irish law and is not otherwise required for Nasdaq-listed companies not incorporated in Ireland with which we compete. Failure to approve this proposal could put us at a distinct disadvantage compared to many of our peers in competing for acquisitions, licensing and similar transactions, would considerably reduce the speed at which we could complete capital-raising activities undertaken in furtherance of transactional opportunities, would increase our costs and otherwise might make it difficult for us to complete strategic transactions, thus potentially limiting our ability to deploy capital in support of our business strategy and in the best interests of our shareholders.

If our shareholders approve this Proposal 6, our Board's pre-emption disapplication authority, as set forth in this Proposal 6, will be effective as of the date of such approval. If our shareholders do not approve this Proposal 6, our Board's current pre-emption disapplication authority will continue to apply until the date of expiry of the existing shareholder-approved pre-emption disapplication authority, or January 7, 2024; however, after such date, our Board will generally not be able to issue any shares for cash to any new shareholders without first offering such shares on the same or more favorable terms to our existing shareholders on a pro-rata basis (other than to certain employees pursuant to our employee equity plans or pursuant to a pre-existing contractual obligation) without first seeking and obtaining shareholder approval for each such issuance.

[Table of Contents](#)

Supermajority Voting Standard. Under Irish law, the resolution in respect of this Proposal 6 is a special resolution that requires the affirmative vote of the holders of at least 75% of the votes cast on the resolution in person or by proxy. Abstentions and broker non-votes (if any) will have no effect on the outcome of this Proposal 6 because they are not considered to be votes cast.

In addition, approval of this Proposal 6 is conditioned upon approval of Proposal 5 above because Irish law requires that a general authority to issue shares be granted before a pre-emption disapplication authority in respect of any issuances of such shares can be granted. **Therefore, if Proposal 5 is not approved by our shareholders, this Proposal 6 will fail and not be implemented, notwithstanding any approval of this Proposal 6 by our shareholders.**

The text of the resolution in respect of this Proposal 6 is as follows:

“RESOLVED, as a special resolution, that, subject to the passing of the resolution in respect of Proposal 5 (Board authority to allot and issue shares) as set out above, and with effect from the date of the passing of this resolution, the directors of the Company be and they are hereby empowered pursuant to section 1023 of the Irish Companies Act 2014 to allot equity securities (as defined in section 1023 of that Act) for cash, pursuant to the authority conferred by Proposal 5 as if sub-section (1) of section 1022 did not apply to any such allotment, provided that this power shall be limited to the allotment of equity securities up to an aggregate nominal value of \$[●] (equivalent to [●] shares) (being equivalent to approximately 20% of the aggregate nominal value of the issued ordinary share capital of the Company as of [●], 2023 (the latest practicable date before the filing of this proxy statement)); and the authority conferred by this resolution shall expire 18 months from the passing of this resolution, unless sooner renewed, varied or revoked; provided that the Company may make an offer or agreement before the expiry of this authority, which would or might require any such securities to be allotted after this authority has expired and, in that case, the directors may allot equity securities in pursuance of any such offer or agreement as if the authority conferred hereby had not expired.”

The Board recommends that you vote FOR Proposal 6 using the enclosed WHITE proxy card.

Report of the Audit and Risk Committee

No portion of this Report of the Audit and Risk Committee shall be deemed to be incorporated by reference into any filing under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act through any general statement incorporating by reference in its entirety the proxy statement in which this report appears, except to the extent that the Company specifically incorporates this report or a portion of it by reference. In addition, this report shall not be deemed 'soliciting material' or deemed to be 'filed' under either the Securities Act or the Exchange Act.

As more fully described in its charter, the Audit and Risk Committee oversees the Company's financial reporting process on behalf of the Board. Management has day-to-day responsibility for the Company's financial reporting process, including assuring that the Company develops and maintains adequate financial controls and procedures and monitoring and assessing compliance with those controls and procedures, including internal control over financial reporting. The Company's independent auditor and accounting firm is responsible for auditing the annual financial statements prepared by management, expressing an opinion as to whether those financial statements fairly present the financial position, results of operations and cash flows of the Company in conformity with generally accepted accounting principles and discussing with the Audit and Risk Committee any issues they believe should be raised. The independent auditor and accounting firm is also responsible to the Audit and Risk Committee and the Board for testing the integrity of the financial accounting and reporting control systems, issuing a report on the Company's internal control over financial reporting and such other matters as the Audit and Risk Committee and Board determine. In addition, the independent auditor and accounting firm performs audit-related and permissible non-audit services for the Company.

In the performance of its oversight function, the Audit and Risk Committee reviewed and discussed with management and PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP, the Company's independent auditor and accounting firm, the audited consolidated financial statements of the Company for 2022 which are contained in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2022. The Audit and Risk Committee discussed with PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP the overall scope and plans for its audit. The Audit and Risk Committee met with PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP, with and without management present, to discuss the results of its examination, judgments as to the quality, not just the acceptability, of the Company's accounting principles, the reasonableness of significant estimates and judgments, critical accounting policies and accounting estimates resulting from the application of these policies, the substance and clarity of disclosures in the financial statements, and the Company's disclosure control process and internal control over financial reporting.

The Audit and Risk Committee also discussed with PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP the matters required to be discussed by the applicable requirements of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board ("PCAOB") and the SEC. In addition, the Audit and Risk Committee discussed with PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP the independence of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP from management and the Company, and received and reviewed the written disclosures and the letter from PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP required by applicable requirements of the PCAOB regarding PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP's communications with the Audit and Risk Committee concerning independence.

The Audit and Risk Committee also reviewed and discussed with management its assessment and report on the effectiveness of the Company's internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2022, which it made in response to the requirements set forth in Section 404 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 and related regulations. The Audit and Risk Committee also reviewed and discussed with PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP the Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm included in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2022 related to PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP's audit of the consolidated financial statements and the effectiveness of internal control over financial reporting.

[Table of Contents](#)

The Audit and Risk Committee monitors the activity and performance of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP. All services to be provided by PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP are pre-approved by the Audit and Risk Committee or where permitted, a delegate thereof. The Audit and Risk Committee's evaluation of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP included, among other things, consideration as to whether its provision of permissible non-audit services to the Company is compatible with maintaining PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP's independence.

In reliance on these reviews and discussions, the Audit and Risk Committee recommended to the Board that the audited consolidated financial statements be included in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2022 for filing with the SEC, and the Board approved such inclusion.

Respectfully submitted by the Audit and Risk Committee,

Frank Anders Wilson (Chair)
David A. Daglio, Jr.
Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D.

For more information about the Audit and Risk Committee and its charter, see the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Audit Fees

Aggregate Fees for 2022 and 2021

During 2022 and 2021, PwC provided various audit, audit-related, tax and other services to us. The Audit and Risk Committee understands the need for PwC to maintain objectivity and independence in its audit of our financial statements and our internal control over financial reporting. To minimize relationships that could appear to impair the objectivity of PwC, the Audit and Risk Committee has adopted policies and procedures which require it to review and pre-approve all audit and non-audit services performed by PwC. All of the services of PwC for 2022 and 2021 described below were pre-approved by the Audit and Risk Committee.

The aggregate fees of PwC for 2022 and 2021 were as follows:

	2022	2021
Audit fees ⁽¹⁾	\$ 2,587,100	\$ 2,443,300
Audit-related fees ⁽²⁾	108,794	40,694
Tax fees ⁽³⁾	1,140,065	398,157
All other fees ⁽⁴⁾	26,650	34,650
Total	<u>\$ 3,862,609</u>	<u>\$ 2,916,801</u>

- (1) Consists of fees for services related to the audit of our annual consolidated financial statements, statutory audits and the review of our quarterly consolidated financial statements, including the review of our internal controls over financial reporting and other engagements related to the applicable year. Included in these amounts for 2022 and 2021 are expenses of \$22,100 and \$1,300, respectively.
- (2) Consists of audit-related fees associated with the potential separation of our neuroscience business and oncology business and assurance services related to employee benefit plan audits.
- (3) Consists of fees for tax compliance and tax advisory services, other than those related to the audit of our annual consolidated financial statements, review of our quarterly consolidated financial statements and tax advisory services and general tax consulting fees related to the potential separation of our neuroscience business and oncology business. No expenses are included in these amounts for 2022 or 2021.
- (4) Consists of fees for access to the PwC on-line accounting research database.

Ownership of the Company's Ordinary Shares

The following table and notes provide information about the beneficial ownership of our ordinary shares as of the Record Date by:

- each of the Company's current directors and nominees;
- the Company's Chief Executive Officer;
- each of the Company's other named executive officers, as set forth in the *Summary Compensation Table* on page 118 of this proxy statement; and
- all of the Company's current directors and executive officers as a group.

According to SEC rules, the Company has included in the column entitled "Number of Issued Ordinary Shares" all shares over which the person has sole or shared voting or investment power, and in the column entitled "Number of Ordinary Shares Issuable" all shares that the person has the right to acquire within 60 days after the Record Date through the exercise of any stock option, vesting of any stock award or other right. All shares that a person has a right to acquire within 60 days of the Record Date are deemed outstanding for the purpose of computing the percentage beneficially owned by the person, but are not deemed outstanding for the purpose of computing the percentage beneficially owned by any other person.

Unless otherwise indicated, each person has the sole power (except to the extent authority is shared by spouses) to invest and vote the shares listed opposite the person's name. The Company's inclusion of shares in this table as beneficially owned is not an admission of beneficial ownership of those shares by the person listed in the table. The business address of each of the Company's current non-employee directors and nominees is Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6. The business address of each of the Company's current executive officers is 852 Winter Street, Waltham, MA 02451.

Ownership by Directors and Executive Officers

	Number of Issued Ordinary Shares	Number of Ordinary Shares Issuable ⁽¹⁾	Total	Percent ⁽²⁾
Emily Peterson Alva	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Shane M. Cooke	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
David A. Daglio, Jr.	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D.	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Brian P. McKeon	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Richard F. Pops	[●]	[●]	[●]	[●]%
Nancy L. Snyderman, M.D.	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Frank Anders Wilson	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D.	—	[●]	[●]	*
Nancy J. Wysenski	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Iain M. Brown	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
David J. Gaffin	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
Blair C. Jackson	[●]	[●]	[●]	*
All directors and executive officers as a group (17 persons)	[●]	[●]	[●]	[●]%

* Represents less than 1% of the Company's outstanding ordinary shares.

- (1) Shares that can be acquired through stock options exercisable and restricted stock unit awards vesting by [●], 2023, which is 60 days from the Record Date.
- (2) Applicable percentage of ownership as of the Record Date is based upon [●] ordinary shares outstanding as of the Record Date.

Ownership by Principal Shareholders

The following table and notes provide information about the beneficial ownership of our ordinary shares as of the Record Date, or as of the date otherwise set forth below, by each shareholder known to us to be the beneficial owner of more than 5% of our ordinary shares.

Beneficial ownership is determined under the rules of the SEC and generally includes voting or investment power over securities. Except in cases where community property laws apply or as indicated in the footnotes to this table, it is believed that each shareholder identified in the table possesses sole voting and investment power over all of our ordinary shares shown as beneficially owned by that shareholder. The percentages of beneficial ownership listed in the table below are based on the most recent Schedule 13D and Schedule 13G filings made with the SEC as of the Record Date and based on [●] ordinary shares outstanding as of the Record Date.

	Number of Ordinary Shares Beneficially Owned	Percent
The Vanguard Group ⁽¹⁾ 100 Vanguard Blvd. Malvern, PA 19355	18,539,078	[●]%
BlackRock, Inc. ⁽²⁾ 55 East 52nd Street New York, NY 10055	16,501,073	[●]%
Sarissa Capital Management LP ⁽³⁾ 660 Steamboat Road Greenwich, CT 06830	14,040,000	[●]%

- (1) Based solely on a Schedule 13G/A filed February 9, 2023, The Vanguard Group, in its capacity as investment adviser, may be deemed to beneficially own 18,539,078 ordinary shares of Alkermes. The Vanguard Group has shared voting power over 278,615 ordinary shares of Alkermes, sole dispositive power over 18,099,712 ordinary shares of Alkermes and shared dispositive power over 439,366 ordinary shares of Alkermes. The Vanguard Group, Inc.'s clients, including investment companies registered under the Investment Company Act of 1940 and other managed accounts, have the right to receive or the power to direct the receipt of dividends from, or the proceeds from the sale of, the ordinary shares of Alkermes. No one such other person's interest in the ordinary shares of Alkermes is more than 5%.
- (2) Based solely on a Schedule 13G/A filed February 9, 2023, BlackRock, Inc., as a parent holding company or control person, beneficially owns 16,501,073 ordinary shares of Alkermes. BlackRock, Inc. has sole voting power over 16,066,352 ordinary shares of Alkermes and has sole dispositive power over 16,501,073 ordinary shares of Alkermes. Various persons have the right to receive or the power to direct the receipt of dividends from, or the proceeds from the sale of the ordinary shares of Alkermes. No one of such persons' interest in the ordinary shares of Alkermes is more than 5% of the total outstanding ordinary shares.
- (3) Based solely on a Schedule 13D/A filed February 6, 2023, Sarissa Capital Management LP may be deemed to beneficially own, and has shared voting power and shared dispositive power over, 14,040,000 ordinary shares of Alkermes.

Disclosure of Shareholder Interests under the Companies Act

Under the Companies Act, our shareholders must notify us if, as a result of a transaction, the shareholder will become interested in 3% or more of our shares or, if as a result of a transaction, a shareholder who was interested in more than 3% of our shares ceases to be so interested. When a shareholder is interested in more than 3% of our shares, the shareholder must notify us of any alteration of its interest that brings its total holdings through the nearest whole percentage number, whether an increase or a reduction. The relevant percentage figure is calculated by reference to the aggregate nominal value of the shares in which the shareholder is interested as a proportion of the entire nominal value of our issued share capital (or any such class of share capital in issue). When the percentage level of the shareholder's interest does not amount to a whole percentage this figure may be rounded down to the next whole number. We must be notified within

[Table of Contents](#)

five business days of the transaction or alteration of the shareholder's interest that gave rise to the notification requirement. If a shareholder fails to comply with these notification requirements, the shareholder's rights in respect of any of our shares that it holds shall not be enforceable, either directly or indirectly. However, such person may apply to the Irish High Court to have the rights attaching to such shares reinstated.

Executive Officers

The following table sets forth our executive officers, their ages and the position held by each such person as of May 8, 2023, and the biographical descriptions that follow set forth additional information regarding each executive officer, including such officer's business experience that is most relevant to his current position(s). Each of our executive officers is employed by Alkermes, Inc., our U.S. operating subsidiary.

Name	Age	Position
Iain M. Brown	54	Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer
David J. Gaffin	51	Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer and Chief Compliance Officer*
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	55	Executive Vice President, Research and Development and Chief Medical Officer
Blair C. Jackson	50	Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer
Michael J. Landine	69	Senior Vice President, Corporate Development and Chief Risk Officer
C. Todd Nichols	54	Senior Vice President, Chief Commercial Officer
Richard F. Pops	61	Chief Executive Officer and Chairman of the Board

* Mr. Gaffin also serves as Secretary of the Company.

Information about the number of our ordinary shares beneficially owned by our executive officers, directly and indirectly, appears in the section entitled "Ownership of the Company's Ordinary Shares" beginning on page 84 of this proxy statement.

Biographical Information

Richard F. Pops

Chief Executive Officer and Chairman of the Board

Appointment to Current Position(s): September 2011
Experience: Prior to assuming his current positions, Mr. Pops served as Chief Executive Officer of Alkermes, Inc. from February 1991 to April 2007 and as Chief Executive Officer and President from September 2009 to September 2011. Mr. Pops currently serves on the boards of directors of Neurocrine Biosciences, Inc., a publicly-traded biotechnology company, BIO and PhRMA. He previously served on the boards of directors of Acceleron Pharma, Inc., a publicly-traded biotechnology company, from 2004 to December 2019; Epizyme, Inc., a publicly-traded biotechnology company, from 2008 to October 2020; and the National Health Council, a nonprofit organization, from 2016 to December 2019. Mr. Pops also previously served on the advisory board of Polaris Venture Partners and as a member of the Harvard Medical School Board of Fellows through June 2012.

Iain M. Brown

Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer

Appointment to Current Position(s): January 2021
Experience: Prior to assuming his current position, Mr. Brown served as our Senior Vice President, Finance and Chief Accounting Officer from May 2016 to January 2021 and as Vice President, Finance and Chief Accounting Officer from May 2015 to May 2016. From September 16, 2011 to May 2015, Mr. Brown was our Vice President, Finance. From June 2006 to September 16, 2011, Mr. Brown served as Vice President, Finance of Alkermes, Inc. From March 2005 to June 2006, Mr. Brown served as Director of Finance of Alkermes, Inc. From July 2004 to March 2005, Mr. Brown served as Director of Financial Planning and Analysis of Alkermes, Inc. Mr. Brown joined Alkermes, Inc. in June 2003 as Associate Director of Financial Planning and Analysis. Prior to joining Alkermes, Inc., Mr. Brown was Vice President of Finance, North America at Serono, Inc.

David J. Gaffin

**Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer and Chief Compliance Officer;
Secretary of Alkermes plc**

Appointment to Current Position(s): July 2022

Experience: Prior to assuming his current positions, Mr. Gaffin served as Senior Vice President, Chief Legal Officer and Chief Compliance Officer of Alkermes, Inc. and Secretary of the Company from March 2018 to July 2022. Prior to that, Mr. Gaffin served as Senior Vice President and Chief Legal Officer of Alkermes, Inc. and Secretary of the Company from December 2017 to March 2018; Senior Vice President and Chief Legal Officer of Alkermes, Inc. from May 2016 to December 2017; Vice President, U.S. General Counsel of Alkermes, Inc., from January 2014 to May 2016; and Vice President, Deputy General Counsel of Alkermes, Inc. from October 2011 to January 2014; and prior to that in roles of increasing responsibility since joining Alkermes, Inc. in 2005. Prior to joining Alkermes, Mr. Gaffin held the role of Assistant General Counsel at Biogen Inc., where he provided legal counsel on product-related matters and collaboration and licensing transactions.

Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.

Executive Vice President, Research and Development and Chief Medical Officer

Appointment to Current Position(s): January 2020

Experience: Prior to assuming his current positions, Dr. Hopkinson was our Chief Medical Officer, and Senior Vice President of Medicines Development and Medical Affairs of Alkermes, Inc. from February 2018 to January 2020, and Chief Medical Officer and Senior Vice President of Clinical Development and Medical Affairs of Alkermes, Inc. from May 2017 to February 2018. Prior to joining Alkermes, Dr. Hopkinson served as Senior Vice President of Clinical Development and Head of Global Medical Affairs at Vertex Pharmaceuticals Incorporated, a global biopharmaceutical company, from July 2014 until May 2017. Prior to that, Dr. Hopkinson held various executive management positions at Eisai Pharmaceuticals, including President Eisai Value Maximization Systems from January 2013 to July 2014 and President and Chief Medical Officer of the Frontier Product Creation Unit from October 2011 to December 2012. Dr. Hopkinson has extensive experience in research and development, medical affairs, and interactions with the FDA. Dr. Hopkinson served on the board of directors of Albireo Pharma, Inc., a publicly-traded biopharmaceutical company, from December 2022 through its acquisition by Ipsen in March 2023.

Blair C. Jackson

Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer

Appointment to Current Position(s): January 2021

Experience: Prior to assuming his current position, Mr. Jackson served as Senior Vice President, Corporate Planning of Alkermes, Inc. from July 2018 to January 2021, responsible for our business development and alliance management, business planning, new product planning, data analytics and market research and corporate operations functions. From May 2016 to July 2018, Mr. Jackson served as Senior Vice President, Business Development of Alkermes, Inc. From 2006 to May 2016, Mr. Jackson served as Vice President, Business Development of Alkermes, Inc. Prior to that, Mr. Jackson held various scientific and corporate roles within Alkermes, Inc. since joining Alkermes in 1999. Mr. Jackson is a member of the board of directors of Synchronicity Pharma, Inc., a private clinical-stage biopharmaceutical company.

Michael J. Landine

Senior Vice President, Corporate Development and Chief Risk Officer

Appointment to Current Position(s): March 2018

Experience: Prior to assuming his current positions, from September 2011 to March 2018, Mr. Landine served as Senior Vice President, Corporate Development of Alkermes, Inc. From May 2007 to September 16, 2011, Mr. Landine served as Senior Vice President, Corporate Development of Alkermes, Inc. From March 1999 until May 2007, Mr. Landine served as Vice President, Corporate Development of Alkermes, Inc. From March 1988 until June 1998, he was Chief Financial Officer and Treasurer of Alkermes, Inc. Mr. Landine was formerly a member of the board of directors of Kopin Corporation, a publicly-traded manufacturer of components for electronic products, ECI Biotech, a privately held protein sensor company, and GTC Biotherapeutics, Inc., a publicly-traded biotechnology company. Mr. Landine was previously a Certified Public Accountant.

C. Todd Nichols

Senior Vice President, Chief Commercial Officer

Appointment to Current Position(s): May 2020

Experience: Prior to assuming his current position, Mr. Nichols served as Senior Vice President, Sales and Marketing of Alkermes, Inc. from May 2019 to May 2020. Prior to joining Alkermes, Inc., Mr. Nichols served as Vice President of Sales and Marketing, Inflammation and Immunology at Celgene Corporation, a global biopharmaceutical company, from 2018 to 2019 and as Vice President of Sales and Field Operations, Neurology and Hemophilia at Biogen, Inc., a global biopharmaceutical company, from 2014 to 2017. Prior to that, Mr. Nichols worked for Merck, serving as Vice President and Head of the US Vaccines Business Unit from 2011 to 2014 and as National Sales Leader, Specialty Commercial Operations-Women's Health Care from 2009 to 2011. Prior to that, Mr. Nichols held a variety of positions at Schering-Plough Corporation (acquired by Merck in 2009), including Area Vice President, Sales and Regional Sales Director.

Executive Compensation – Compensation Discussion and Analysis (“CD&A”)

Frequently viewed compensation information:

Executive Summary	Page 90	2022 Peer Group	Page 99
2022 Performance Highlights	Page 91	Executive Compensation Key Elements	Page 100
Shareholder Engagement and Board Responsiveness	Page 92	2022 Executive Compensation Decisions	
Executive Compensation Highlights	Page 94	Base Salary	Page 101
CEO 2022 “At-Risk” Compensation	Page 95	Short-Term Incentive Compensation: Annual Cash Performance Pay	Page 101
Executive Compensation Philosophy and Objectives	Page 97	Long-Term Incentive Compensation: Annual Equity Grant	Page 109

Executive Summary

This CD&A discusses our executive compensation policies and arrangements as they relate to the following executive officers of the Company, referred to as our “**named executive officers**” or “**NEOs**”, for 2022:

Named Executive Officer	Position
Richard F. Pops	Chief Executive Officer and Chairman of the Board
Iain M. Brown	Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer
David J. Gaffin	Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	Executive Vice President, Research and Development and Chief Medical Officer
Blair C. Jackson	Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer

Business Overview

We are a fully-integrated, global biopharmaceutical company that applies its scientific expertise and proprietary technologies to research, develop, manufacture and commercialize, both with partners and on our own, pharmaceutical products that are designed to address unmet medical needs of patients in major therapeutic areas. We are currently developing a pipeline of potential new proprietary products for neurological disorders and cancer. We manufacture and commercialize VIVITROL for the treatment of alcohol dependence and opioid dependence, ARISTADA for the treatment of schizophrenia, ARISTADA INITIO for initiation onto ARISTADA for the treatment of schizophrenia and LYBALVI for the treatment of schizophrenia and bipolar I disorder. We also manufacture commercial products that incorporate our proprietary technologies under license, which are owned and commercialized by other biopharmaceutical companies and for which we receive manufacturing and/or royalty revenues. Headquartered in Dublin, Ireland, we have an R&D center in Waltham, Massachusetts, an R&D and manufacturing facility in Athlone, Ireland, and a manufacturing facility in Wilmington, Ohio.

In November 2022, as part of an ongoing review of strategic alternatives for our oncology business, we announced our intent to separate our neuroscience and oncology businesses, including a potential separation of the oncology business into an independent publicly-traded company. With the advancement of our lead oncology candidate into potential registration-enabling studies and recent developments in the healthcare industry and regulatory environment, our Board and our leadership believe that separating the oncology business at this time will better enable targeted investment and capital allocation to maximize the potential of each business and that such separation will promote the creation of shareholder value. The separation, if consummated, is expected to be completed in the second half of 2023.

COVID-19 Ongoing Impact and Response

In 2022, the COVID-19 pandemic continued to negatively impact healthcare providers, patients and caregivers involved in the treatment of serious mental illness and addiction in the U.S. While we have taken actions to mitigate the impacts of the pandemic on our commercial activities, including adoption of virtual engagements and expansion of our injection site network to facilitate patient access to our marketed products, sales of our proprietary injectable products and certain third-party products from which we receive revenue continued to be negatively impacted in 2022.

2022 Performance – Long-Term Value Creation for Patients and Shareholders

Three strategic priorities guided our management of the business in 2022: commercial execution; advancement of our development pipeline; and a focus on profitability. Underpinning these priorities and the operation of our business is our foundation of strong corporate governance, dedication to patients and to our employees and our commitment to operating in an ethical and responsible manner.

Consistent with these priorities, 2022 was a year of important accomplishments and new developments for the Company. Highlights included:

Successfully executed our commercial strategy

- Executed commercial launch strategy for **LYBALVI**, our oral antipsychotic product for the treatment of adults with **schizophrenia or bipolar I disorder**, and generated annual net sales of **\$96 million**, which exceeded sell-side analyst consensus and the high end of our annual net sales financial expectations.
- Generated total revenues of **\$1.11 billion**, driven by **24% year-over-year growth** in proprietary product net sales (\$777 million).
- Achieved **VIVITROL annual net sales of \$379 million**, which was toward the high end of our annual net sales financial expectations and represented a **10% year-over-year increase**.
- Achieved **ARISTADA annual net sales of \$302 million**, which is toward the midpoint of our annual net sales financial expectations and represented a **10% year-over-year increase**.

Continued focus on profitability

- Achieved **GAAP net loss of \$158 million**, toward the low end of our most recent annual GAAP net loss financial expectations and **non-GAAP net income of \$58 million**, exceeding the high end of our annual non-GAAP net income financial expectations, as increased in October 2022. See *Appendix B* for a reconciliation of this GAAP to non-GAAP financial measure.
- Announced decision to explore **separation** of our **oncology business** and **neuroscience business**, following strategic review and assessment.

Maintained operational excellence

- Achieved **order fulfillment** levels for each of VIVITROL, ARISTADA and LYBALVI **in excess of 99%**, despite the challenges posed by the COVID-19 pandemic on our manufacturing site operations.
- **Received no critical findings** from regulatory authority inspections or audits of our manufacturing facilities.

Significantly progressed our pipeline programs

- Initiated **phase 1 first-in-human** study for **ALKS 2680**, our orexin 2 receptor agonist, enrolling initial cohorts and **dosing subjects** well ahead of anticipated timelines.
- Received **positive IDMC** (independent data monitoring committee) **risk/benefit recommendation** supporting continuation of **ARTISTRY-6**, our phase 2 potential registrational study of **nemvaleukin** for the treatment of **mucosal melanoma**.
- Announced **positive topline results from ENLIGHTEN-Early**, a phase 3b study that evaluated the effect of LYBALVI compared to olanzapine on body weight in young adult patients with schizophrenia or bipolar I disorder who were early in their illness.

Table of Contents

- Presented **nemvaleukin data** from **ARTISTRY-1**, a phase 1/2 study evaluating the safety, tolerability and efficacy of nemvaleukin administered intravenously as a monotherapy and in combination with pembrolizumab (KEYTRUDA) at **ASCO** conference.

Strengthened our commitment to our people and our stakeholders

- Increased our **DIB**-related education, awareness and training programs and worked with our **employee resource groups** to enhance our benefits and human resources policies to support recruitment and retention of diverse talent.
- Published our 5th **Corporate Responsibility Report**, disclosing our DIB initiatives, employee wellness and career development programs and environmental, health and safety performance data.
- Awarded **Alkermes Inspiration Grants Program** grants totaling over **\$500,000** to nine **nonprofit organizations** working to address the needs of people living with alcohol dependence, opioid dependence, schizophrenia, bipolar I disorder or cancer, with a focus on unmet needs in historically under-resourced or underrepresented communities with longstanding and widespread health disparities.

Multi-Year Shareholder Engagement and Board Responsiveness

Our Compensation Committee and Board are committed to implementing executive compensation policies and practices that support the Company's strategic objectives and align with best practices and the creation of shareholder value. We regularly engage with our shareholders on a variety of topics, including our business and growth strategy, financial performance, corporate governance practices, executive compensation programs and ESG matters.

Shareholder Outreach, Engagement and Feedback

For the past several years, the Board and Compensation Committee have been actively soliciting, and responding to, shareholder feedback. Following our annual meetings in 2019, 2020 and 2021, we requested engagement meetings with shareholders who collectively held more than 75% of our outstanding shares and held meetings each year with shareholders who collectively held approximately 65% of our outstanding shares. During these engagements, shareholders generally acknowledged the Board and Compensation Committee's responsiveness to shareholder feedback and the significant enhancements to our executive compensation programs, including those set forth in the table below.

In 2022, we continued this regular engagement with our shareholders, soliciting their feedback on our executive compensation programs, our corporate governance practices and other matters of interest to our shareholders. We requested engagement meetings with shareholders who collectively held approximately 60% of our outstanding shares and held meetings with shareholders who collectively held approximately 55% of our outstanding shares. Our Lead Independent Director and other members of our Board participated in certain of these meetings alongside representatives of management. Shareholder feedback received during these engagements was communicated to management, the full Board and committees of the Board, as appropriate.



At our 2022 Annual Meeting, our say-on-pay proposal related to our 2021 executive compensation program received support of approximately **86%** of the votes cast. We believe this support level reflects the meaningful changes that our Compensation Committee has made to our executive compensation programs since 2020 in response to shareholder feedback. The 86% support level reflects an "against" vote from one of our larger shareholders (representing approximately 10% of the votes cast on this proposal) who, throughout numerous engagements with the Company and members of our Board, did not express any specific concerns with our executive compensation practices or our 2021 executive compensation program.

Board Responsiveness – Enhancements to Compensation Practices

After careful consideration of shareholder feedback received, the evolving needs of our business and market trends in compensation practices, the Compensation Committee has implemented significant changes to our

Table of Contents

executive compensation program in recent years, primarily to enhance its performance-based nature and alignment with shareholder value creation. Examples include:

Utilized a peer group that reflects our company profile	Updated our peer group to align with our Company profile, including to eliminate certain companies whose market capitalization was significantly higher than ours. For additional detail, see the section entitled “Peer Group Selection and Review Process” on page 98 of this proxy statement.
Developed objective and measurable approach to the determination of STIP payouts	2022 STIP. Enhanced STIP design to include objective, pre-determined financial and commercial (50% weighting), pipeline (40% weighting) and corporate responsibility (10% weighting) objectives. For additional information on the 2022 STIP, see the section entitled “2022 STIP Design In Line with Shareholder Feedback” on page 102 of this proxy statement.
Enhanced disclosure around determination of STIP payouts	Enhanced our <i>Compensation Discussion and Analysis</i> disclosure to indicate the manner in which our company performance against the Company’s annual corporate objectives and our named executive officers’ (other than the CEO) individual performance translated into annual STIP payouts for each of our named executive officers.
Expanded use of performance-based equity	Structured our executive compensation to ensure that a majority of the total target value of our CEO’s annual equity grant consisted of performance-based restricted stock unit awards (“RSUs”) and expanded use of RSUs as part of the annual equity grants for all of our named executive officers.
Tied long-term incentive plan (“LTIP”) metrics to shareholder value creation	2022 LTIP. Incorporated three-year financial (40% weighting), commercial (30% weighting) and pipeline (30% weighting) performance goals that are distinct from the annual corporate objectives utilized in our 2022 STIP and that align with our long-term business strategy. Included a relative total shareholder return (“TSR”) modifier that may increase or decrease the total number of vested shares underlying the RSUs by up to 25%. For additional information on the 2022 LTIP, see the section entitled “2022 LTIP Design In Line with Shareholder Feedback” on page 110 of this proxy statement.
Linked long-term profitability to executive compensation	2022 LTIP. Included long-term profitability financial goal (40% weighting) in line with targets announced in February 2022 for fiscal year (“FY”) 2024 (non-GAAP net income margin* in the range of 15-20% of the Company’s total revenues). For additional detail, see the section entitled “2022 LTIP Design In Line with Shareholder Feedback” beginning on page 110 of this proxy statement. * See Appendix B for information regarding this non-GAAP financial target. 2022 STIP. Added operational efficiency target designed to incentivize progress in 2022 toward achievement of the Company’s long-term profitability targets. For additional detail, see the section entitled “2022 Corporate Objectives” beginning on page 102 of this proxy statement. 2023 LTIP. Included financial performance goal tied to the revised long-term profitability targets announced by the Company in February 2023.
Incorporated ESG matters into the Company’s compensation plans	2022 STIP. Included two corporate responsibility objectives, one related to advancement of our ESG strategy and initiatives, with underlying performance metrics focused on social responsibility, human capital development and succession planning, ESG awareness and reporting, and the other related to DIB, with underlying performance metrics focused on pay practices, diversity representation, education and awareness and impact of the Company’s ERGs and other DIB initiatives. For additional detail, see the section entitled “2022 Company Performance Assessment” beginning on page 103 of this proxy statement.
Expanded scope of Clawback Policy	In May 2021, expanded our Clawback policy to apply to certain cash-based compensation in addition to equity-based compensation. For additional details, see the section entitled “Clawback Policy” on page 114 of this proxy statement.

[Table of Contents](#)

For information on additional **actions taken by our Board** in response to shareholder feedback on matters relating to **corporate governance**, see the section entitled “Recent Enhancements to Corporate Governance Policies and Practices” beginning on page 12 of this proxy statement.

We remain committed to executive compensation best practices and to regular engagement with our shareholders and other stakeholders to solicit and consider their views on these practices, our business strategy and performance, and our corporate governance and corporate responsibility and sustainability practices and initiatives. We invite stakeholders to email us at investor_relations@alkermes.com with any suggestions, comments or inquiries. Shareholder proposals, nominations and other notifications required under the Companies Act or our Articles of Association should not be sent to this e-mail address, but rather should be delivered as set forth in this proxy statement, our Articles of Association and/or in the Companies Act, as applicable.

Executive Compensation Program Highlights

Our executive compensation program is focused on attracting, retaining and motivating experienced and well-qualified executive officers to advance our critical business objectives and promote the creation of long-term shareholder value.

Strong Compensation Governance Attributes

Our policies and practices are designed to enhance governance of our executive compensation program and further our compensation objectives. These policies and practices include:

Key Features of Our Executive Compensation Program	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Alignment of executive pay with performance	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No excessive perquisites
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual advisory vote on executive compensation program	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Share ownership and holding guidelines for executive officers and directors
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual use of performance-based equity awards for all executive officers	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Prohibition of hedging and pledging by executive officers and directors
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Significant portion of CEO and other executive compensation is “at-risk”	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Clawback policy in respect of equity compensation and certain cash compensation
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Incorporation of ESG considerations into STIP	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No guaranteed bonuses or base salary increases
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Incorporation of profitability and relative TSR metrics into LTIP	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No tax gross-ups on severance or change in control benefits for individuals hired after 2009
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Annual review of peer group companies	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No repricing of underwater stock options without prior shareholder approval

Focus on Pay for Performance and Alignment of Compensation with Business Strategy

We believe in a pay-for-performance approach to executive compensation that supports our business strategy and aligns the interests of our named executive officers with those of our shareholders and other stakeholders. The focus of our executive compensation program is on total direct compensation opportunity utilizing a balance of compensation elements, including:

- **Base Salary:** The Compensation Committee determines base salaries for our named executive officers that are competitive with other companies in our industry with which we compete for top talent. For information about 2022 base salaries for our named executive officers, see the section entitled “Base Salary” beginning on page 101 of this proxy statement.
- **Short-Term Cash Incentive Compensation:** The Compensation Committee designs annual incentives that incorporate annual corporate objectives—including financial, operating, strategic and/or ESG-related objectives—to focus our named executive officers on achieving our short- and long-term business and strategic goals. For information about the annual cash performance pay awarded to our named executive officers for 2022, see the section entitled “Short-Term Incentive Plan – Annual Cash Performance Pay” beginning on page 101 of this proxy statement.
- **Long-Term Equity Incentive Compensation:** The Compensation Committee annually considers the appropriate mix of performance-vesting and time-vesting equity awards to encourage our named executive officers to focus on the Company’s ongoing and future activities and, in this context, ensures that a

[Table of Contents](#)

meaningful portion of the annual equity grants made to our named executive officers is conditioned on achievement of long-term performance goals that are aligned with our corporate strategy and the creation of long-term value for the Company and its shareholders. For information about long-term equity awards granted to our named executive officers in 2022, see the section entitled “Long-Term Incentive Compensation - Annual Equity Grant” beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement.

Throughout this CD&A, we provide insight into the deliberative processes and considerations of our Compensation Committee in making these executive compensation decisions.

2022 Executive Compensation At a Glance

90% of 2022 CEO Compensation “At-Risk”

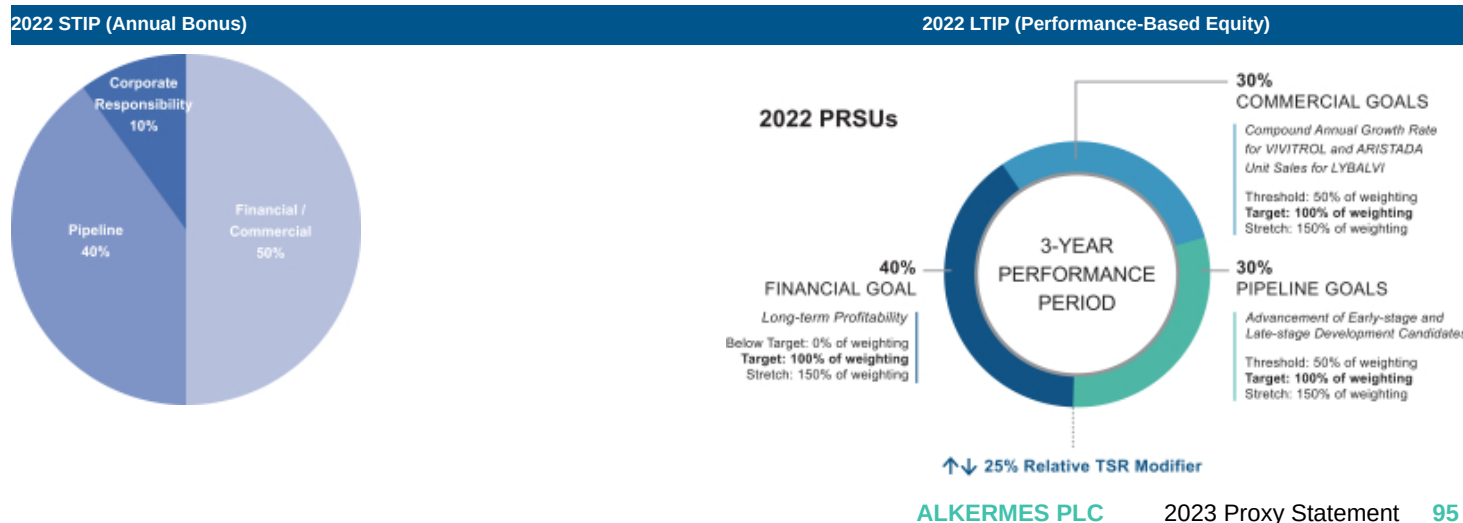
A significant portion of the total direct compensation opportunity for each of our named executive officers, including our CEO, is comprised of “at-risk” compensation in the form of annual cash performance pay opportunities and long-term equity awards which are either performance-vesting awards tied to the achievement of pre-determined corporate objectives designed to drive value creation for our shareholders or time-vesting stock options, which have value only if our share price increases from the price on the grant date.

The following chart represents the breakdown of 2022 total direct compensation for our CEO and illustrates the predominance of long-term equity incentives, performance-based components, and compensation that is “at-risk” in our CEO’s pay. Included in the chart are: (i) annual base salary for 2022; (ii) annual bonus award paid for 2022; and (iii) the approved target value of equity awards granted in 2022.



STIP and LTIP Designs Reflective of Shareholder Feedback

Our Compensation Committee approved 2022 STIP and 2022 LTIP designs that include short-term and longer-term, respectively, measurable, performance-based pre-determined goals that aligned with shareholder feedback and the Company’s short-term and long-term business priorities, respectively.



Annual Bonus Payouts Based on Pay-for-Performance Philosophy

2022 was a year of meaningful achievements that furthered our short- and long-term objectives and supported long-term value creation for our shareholders. In recognition of the Company's performance as measured against the 2022 corporate objectives, the Compensation Committee approved a **Company performance payout percentage** of **100%** under the 2022 STIP and, after assessing the individual performance of each named executive officer (other than our CEO, whose annual cash performance pay opportunity was based entirely on the Company's performance), the Compensation Committee approved **2022 STIP cash performance payouts** for our named executive officers that ranged from **100%** to **120%** of their performance pay targets, as described in more detail below.

Equity Grants Conditioned on Performance

The Compensation Committee conditioned vesting of a portion of the equity granted to our named executive officers in 2022 on the achievement of financial, commercial and pipeline objectives over a three-year performance period and on relative total shareholder return over the same period. Greater than 50% of the total target value of our CEO's 2022 annual equity grant and approximately 25% of the total target value of the 2022 annual equity grants made to each of our other named executive officers were subject to these performance-vesting criteria. For additional detail regarding the equity grants made to our named executive officers in 2022, see the section entitled "*Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant*" beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement.

Detailed Discussion and Analysis

Executive Compensation Philosophy and Objectives

Our executive compensation program is focused on attracting and retaining experienced and well-qualified executive officers who will help advance our critical business objectives, and rewarding them for performance that contributes meaningfully to the creation of shareholder value. We structure our executive compensation based on scope of job responsibility, external peer comparisons, individual performance and our overall Company performance.

The Compensation Committee establishes our executive compensation program each year with the following objectives:

ALIGNMENT OF PAY AND PERFORMANCE	Structure a significant proportion of an individual's compensation as performance-based
ALIGNMENT WITH SHAREHOLDER INTERESTS	Provide an overall compensation package that rewards individual and Company performance against our corporate objectives as a means to promote the creation and retention of value for the Company and its shareholders
BALANCE OF SHORT- AND LONG-TERM INCENTIVES	Align with the short- and long-term focus required for success in the biopharmaceutical industry
MARKET COMPETITIVENESS AND RETENTION	Attract and retain a highly-skilled workforce by providing a total compensation package that is competitive with other employers who compete with us for talent

How Target Compensation is Determined for our Named Executive Officers

Role of the Compensation Committee

The Compensation Committee reviews, oversees and administers our compensation policies, plans and programs, and reviews and determines the compensation to be paid to our executive officers. The Compensation Committee's full set of roles and responsibilities are set forth in the Compensation Committee's written charter adopted by the Board, which is available on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com. Among the factors considered by the Compensation Committee in determining executive compensation is the high demand for well-qualified personnel in our industry. Given such demand, the Compensation Committee strives to maintain compensation levels for our executive officers that are competitive with the compensation of executives at comparable companies.

Role of the Independent Compensation Consultant

For 2022, the Compensation Committee engaged Aon's Human Capital Solutions practice, a division of Aon plc (formerly known as Radford), as its independent compensation consultant (the "Compensation Consultant" or "Aon") to review market data and various incentive programs and to provide assistance in establishing our cash and equity-based compensation targets and awards, based, in large part, upon a peer group identification and assessment, and upon an analysis of the retention value of equity awards.

In 2022, the Compensation Consultant was not engaged by the Company for any services in respect of executive compensation other than the services requested by or on behalf of the Compensation Committee. The Compensation Committee considered whether the work of the Compensation Consultant caused any conflict of interest and concluded that there was no conflict. The Compensation Committee, in its sole authority, has the right to hire or terminate outside compensation consultants. Aon was the only compensation consultant engaged by the Compensation Committee for 2022.

Competitive Assessment of Compensation – Peer Companies and Market Data

We seek to attract and retain highly-qualified executive officers in an extremely competitive market. The Compensation Committee believes that it is important, when making compensation decisions, to be informed as to the current practices of comparable public companies with which we compete for executive talent.

Market Data. At the direction of the Compensation Committee, the Compensation Consultant periodically conducts peer group analyses to enable the Compensation Committee to compare our executive compensation program as a whole, and also the pay of individual executives, to that of the companies in our peer group. The Compensation Consultant also includes data from a broader survey group of public commercial-stage biopharmaceutical companies within a relevant revenue range in each of its analyses. The Compensation Consultant collects such data from public SEC filings and the Radford Global Life Sciences Survey, and applies a proprietary methodology to the data to construct a benchmark for comparison.

Peer Group Selection and Review Process. The Compensation Committee reviews the composition of our peer group at least annually and revises the group as needed to account for changes in our business and in the businesses of the companies in our peer group.

As a fully-integrated, global biopharmaceutical company, we have built, and continue to devote significant resources to further develop and enhance, a comprehensive cross-functional organization designed to support product development from discovery through commercialization and lifecycle management. As part of this effort, we invest significantly in R&D, including early discovery, translational medicine, formulation and clinical development capabilities; intellectual property prosecution, enforcement and defense; medical affairs; manufacturing operations; U.S. federal and state government affairs; sales and marketing; and market access, among other areas.

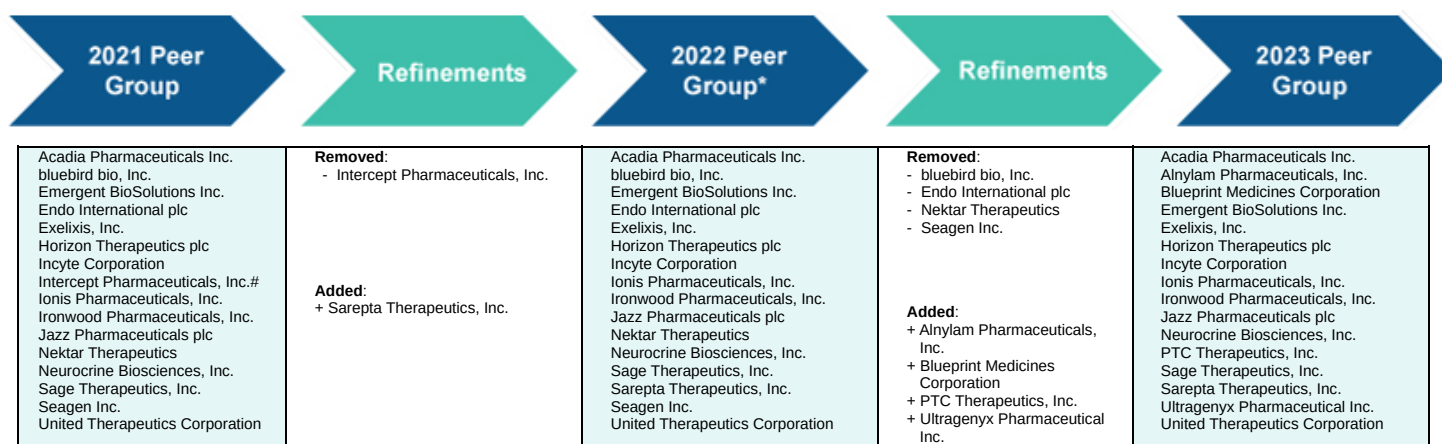
There are a limited number of companies who are similar to us in terms of the diversity and complexity of our business. As such, the companies with which we compete directly for executive talent are not always similar to us in size, revenue or market capitalization. As a result, when developing the recommended lists of peer group companies to be used in connection with our 2022 compensation decisions for our named executive officers, the Compensation Consultant considered a mix of quantitative and qualitative factors, including the factors listed in the table immediately below.

Factor Considered	What We Look For
Similar industry	Biotechnology or pharmaceutical industry (GICS codes 352010 or 352020)
Commercial	Companies who market and sell commercial biopharmaceutical medicines
R&D expenditure as percentage of revenue	Significant investment in R&D to develop and advance products from discovery through to regulatory approval and commercialization
Revenue	Revenue of approximately <i>0.3 times to 3.0 times</i> our then-projected revenue, resulting in a revenue range of \$400 million to \$4 billion as of August 2021
Market capitalization	Market capitalization of approximately <i>0.3 times to 3.0 times</i> our then-current market value, resulting in a market capitalization range of \$1.5 billion to \$12 billion , based on our 30-day average market capitalization as of August 6, 2021
Number of employees	Employee headcount of approximately <i>0.3 times to 3.0 times</i> our then-current headcount, resulting in a range of 800 to 7,000 employees as of August 2021
Geography/market competition	Companies with which we compete directly for executive talent, including those in geographic proximity to our sites of operation
Alkermes in peer group	Inclusion of Alkermes in a company's peer group, as reported in the company's proxy statement from the prior year

Table of Contents

2022 Peer Group

In August 2021, when selecting our peer group for 2022, the Compensation Committee targeted a group of 10 to 20 peers. Since few companies align with us on all of the factors considered (including those listed above), the Compensation Committee included in our peer group companies meeting a majority of our quantitative and qualitative criteria, with a greater weight placed on companies with a similar business model to ours—namely, those that market and sell commercial biopharmaceutical products, generate substantial revenue from such commercial activities and invest significantly in R&D and manufacturing—and with less of a focus placed on market capitalization, as the Compensation Committee believes that revenue is a better indicator of the complexity of a company's business model in our industry. In this context, the Compensation Committee excluded from our peer group those biopharmaceutical companies with business models that are dissimilar to ours, such as those that focus on over-the-counter and generic pharmaceuticals, medical diagnostics or veterinary pharmaceuticals, as we do not compete for senior executive talent with these companies and including them within our peer group could disadvantage us in attracting and retaining leadership talent. Following this review, the Compensation Committee determined that the Company was well-positioned in its then-current peer group and approved only incremental refinements to the Company's peer group for 2022, as set forth in the table below.



*All companies in our 2022 peer group, with the exception of Sage Therapeutics, Inc., Sarepta Therapeutics, Inc. and Seagen Inc., included us in their self-selected peer groups, as disclosed in their respective 2022 proxy statements. 2022 peer group tickers: (NYSE: EBS); (Nasdaq: ACAD, BLUE, EXEL, HZNP, INCY, IONS, IRWD, JAZZ, NKTR, NBIX, SAGE, SRPT, SGEN, UTHR); (Other OTC: ENDPQ).

Use of Peer Group Data

At the direction of the Compensation Committee, the Compensation Consultant analyzes our peer group and other market data to prepare its executive compensation reports and recommendations each year. The table below shows the timing of the Compensation Committee's decision-making with respect to compensation for each of our named executive officers.

December	Set performance pay targets and performance pay ranges for upcoming year
January	Review and adjust salaries for current year
February	Determine target equity award values for current year

The Compensation Committee generally targets around the 50th percentile of the peer group for all elements of pay for our named executive officers. However, the comparative data provided by the Compensation Consultant is just one of many factors that the Compensation Committee takes into consideration in determining executive compensation. As discussed in detail in this CD&A, the Compensation Committee increases or decreases the variable elements of pay from the 50th percentile based upon actual individual and Company performance and a number of other considerations.

Executive Compensation Program Design and Key Elements

The Compensation Committee establishes the total compensation opportunity for each named executive officer. The Committee believes that a mix of fixed, short-term and long-term incentive compensation, and of cash and equity-based compensation, is appropriate to achieve our executive compensation program goals and corporate objectives. To align the named executive officers' incentives with the interests of our shareholders and our business priorities, a significant portion of the compensation opportunity for our named executive officers is variable compensation, comprised of annual cash performance pay opportunities and long-term equity awards.

The table below describes the key elements of our 2022 executive compensation program.

Element		Key Features	Purpose
Fixed Compensation	Base Salary	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Fixed cash compensation to recognize the executive's day-to-day responsibilities Reviewed and adjusted annually after the conclusion of the previous year 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Provides a fixed level of compensation that is competitive within our industry and geographic locations
	Annual Cash Performance Pay	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Variable cash compensation awarded after the conclusion of the previous year based on Company performance against pre-determined corporate objectives and individual contributions to such performance during the prior year No guaranteed amount Determined annually 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Aligns executive officers with business strategy and motivates them to achieve short-term corporate objectives Rewards executive officers based on performance against pre-determined targets
Variable Compensation	Stock Options	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Value and mix determined annually 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Appropriately reward, recognize and retain key executive officers
	Restricted Stock Unit Awards	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> The number of shares underlying stock options is determined using an approved value, the then-current price of the Company's ordinary shares and the Black-Scholes stock option pricing model The number of shares underlying restricted stock unit awards is determined using an approved value and the then-current price of the Company's ordinary shares Restricted stock unit awards, including performance-based awards, do not vest, and stock options do not vest and become exercisable, until one year from the date of grant at the earliest No guaranteed amount <p><i>Time-Vesting</i></p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Time-vesting equity awards typically vest in equal annual installments over a four-year period <p><i>Performance-Vesting</i></p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Performance-vesting equity awards vest upon the achievement of pre-determined objectives of importance to the Company's long-term business strategy during a pre-determined performance period 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Align interests of executive officers with the Company's long-term business strategy and the creation of shareholder value Provide executive officers with the opportunity to share in the future value they are responsible for creating Performance-vesting equity awards align executive compensation with specific milestones expected to drive value for our shareholders

Base Salary

In January 2022, the Compensation Committee reviewed and adjusted the base salaries of our executive officers for 2022. In determining base salary adjustments, the Compensation Committee considered a number of factors, including cost-of-living indices, market data for our peer group, the competitive market for executive talent in our industry and the geographic regions in which we operate, individual executive officer responsibilities within the Company, the Compensation Committee's competitive positioning philosophy and, for those executive officers other than Mr. Pops, the recommendations of Mr. Pops regarding their respective performance assessments. Based on this review, the Compensation Committee determined that each named executive officer should receive an increase of approximately 3.5% in their base salary for 2022, with the two exceptions of Messrs. Brown and Jackson, who were promoted to their current positions of Chief Financial Officer and Chief Operating Officer, respectively, in January 2021. The Compensation Committee determined that Messrs. Brown and Jackson should receive an increase of approximately 10% and 11%, respectively, to align their respective base salaries between the 25th and 50th percentile of the base salaries of executives in similar positions at our peer group companies. In July 2022, in connection with Mr. Gaffin's promotion to Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary, and in recognition of his increased responsibilities within the Company, the Compensation Committee approved an additional increase of approximately 2.1% in Mr. Gaffin's annual base salary for 2022.

Named Executive Officer	2021 Base Salary	2022 Base Salary	Approximate % Increase
Richard F. Pops	\$1,105,923	\$1,144,631	3.5%
Iain M. Brown	\$500,000	\$550,000	10.0%
David J. Gaffin*	\$586,250	\$620,000	5.8%
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	\$670,000	\$693,000	3.5%
Blair C. Jackson	\$540,000	\$600,000	11.1%

*The 2022 base salary amount and approximate percentage increase shown for Mr. Gaffin represent his 2022 annual base salary, as increased following his mid-year promotion. See the *Summary Compensation Table* on page 118 of this proxy statement for the base salary amount actually earned by Mr. Gaffin in 2022, which was lower than the amount shown above.

There were no other adjustments to the base salaries of our named executive officers during 2022.

Short-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Cash Performance Pay

Rigorous Process for Determining Annual Cash Performance Pay

The Compensation Committee works with management to set annual corporate objectives—including financial, operating, strategic and ESG-related objectives—that the Board believes our executive officers should focus on during the year in order to achieve the Company's strategic goals. The Board and the Compensation Committee monitor and review progress against these annual corporate objectives during and after the conclusion of each year.

Under our reporting officer performance pay plan, each executive officer is eligible to receive an annual cash performance pay award, the amount of which is determined by the Compensation Committee based on a pre-determined performance pay target (expressed as a percentage of the executive officer's base salary). The annual cash performance payouts are based upon the Company's performance against its annual corporate objectives and, for executive officers other than the CEO, their individual performance in contributing to the achievement of the Company's corporate objectives.

2022 Cash Performance Targets and Pay Ranges

The Compensation Committee annually reviews and approves individual performance pay targets and performance pay ranges (in each case expressed as a percentage of base salary) for each of our named executive officers, taking into consideration comparable competitive market data for officers in similar positions at our peer group companies, and generally selecting performance pay targets around the 50th percentile of such market data.

In November 2021, the Compensation Committee determined that the performance pay targets and performance pay ranges for the 2022 performance period should remain at the same levels as the targets and pay ranges for the 2021 performance period for all named executive officers. Subsequently, in July 2022, in connection with Mr. Gaffin's promotion to Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance

Table of Contents

Officer and Secretary, the Compensation Committee approved a performance pay target increase for Mr. Gaffin of 10% of base salary, from 50% to 60%, and a corresponding increased performance pay range of 0 to 120%, consistent with the target and range for our other named executive officers at the executive vice president level.

Following this adjustment, the following were the approved performance pay targets and performance pay ranges for each of our named executive officers for 2022:

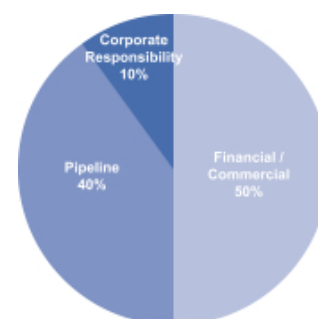
Named Executive Officer	2022 Performance Pay Range as % of Base Salary	2022 Target Performance Pay as % of Base Salary
Richard F. Pops	0% to 200%	100%
Iain M. Brown	0% to 100%	50%
David J. Gaffin	0% to 120%	60%
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	0% to 120%	60%
Blair C. Jackson	0% to 120%	60%

2022 STIP Design In Line with Shareholder Feedback

The Compensation Committee designed the 2022 STIP to enhance the objectivity of, and measurability of performance under, the plan. Specifically, the Compensation Committee:

- established pre-determined **objective quantitative and qualitative metrics** to assess performance against each of the Company's 2022 corporate objectives (see the table entitled "2022 Corporate Objectives: Company Performance Assessment" beginning on page 103 of this proxy statement);

- assigned relative **percentage weightings** for each category of objectives, reflecting the Compensation Committee's assessment of their relative importance in contributing to the Company's overall business strategy and to shareholder value creation (see graphic to the right); and



- assigned relative **percentage weightings for corporate and individual performance** for each executive officer, including our named executive officers, for use in the determination of their annual cash performance pay as follows:

CEO	100% Company Performance
Other NEOs	75% Company Performance; 25% Individual Performance

2022 Corporate Objectives

In January 2022, the Compensation Committee determined, and the Board subsequently approved, eight corporate objectives to measure 2022 performance of the Company and our employees, including our named executive officers. These corporate objectives, set forth in detail in the table beginning on page 103 of this proxy statement, were designed to focus our employees' efforts around initiatives that we believe are important to our business and contribute to the creation of shareholder value.

Incorporated objectives related to long-term profitability and ESG matters. The following 2022 corporate objectives are related to profitability, ESG and DIB.

- Profitability:** achievement of a non-GAAP net income range and operational efficiency targets designed to support progress in 2022 toward achievement of the Company's long-term profitability targets;
- ESG:** advancement of the Company's ESG strategy and corresponding initiatives, with performance metrics focused on social responsibility, human capital development and succession planning, and ESG awareness and reporting; and
- DIB:** progress in fostering an environment of diversity, inclusion and belonging, with metrics focused on pay practices, diversity representation, education and awareness and the impacts of the Company's ERGs and other DIB initiatives.

2022 Company Performance Assessment

The Compensation Committee's evaluation of the Company's performance against the 2022 corporate objectives serves as the starting point for determining annual cash performance pay for our named executive officers.

COVID-19 Impacts on the Business

The COVID-19 pandemic continued to impact the Company's business in 2022. At times during the year, we experienced varying degrees of labor or supply chain disruptions at our manufacturing facilities and impacts to the timelines of certain of our early-stage discovery efforts and clinical trials. The pandemic also continued to negatively impact healthcare providers, patients and caregivers involved in the treatment of serious mental illness and addiction in the U.S. While we have taken action to mitigate the impacts on our commercial activities, sales of our proprietary injectable products VIVITROL and ARISTADA and of certain third-party products from which we receive revenue continued to be negatively impacted in 2022.

2022 Corporate Objectives: Company Performance Assessment

The following chart shows the Company's performance against each of its 2022 corporate objectives:

Corporate Objective	Metrics Used to Assess Performance	Accomplishments	Assessment
Financial and Commercial Goals: 50% weighting			
Achieve financial guidance for non-GAAP net (loss) income ("NGNI")*	Achieve non-GAAP net (loss) income, as set forth in the first issuance of financial guidance in February 2022	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓+ Exceeded the high end of the non-GAAP net (loss) income range set forth in our first issuance of financial guidance in February 2022 with NGNI of \$57.9 million* * See <i>Appendix B</i> for a GAAP to non-GAAP reconciliation of this financial measure 	Achieved
Grow use of VIVITROL, ARISTADA and LYBALVI among appropriate patients	Achieve annual net sales and prescriptions targets for each of VIVITROL, ARISTADA and LYBALVI	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓ Generated annual net sales and grew prescriptions, as follows: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ■ VIVITROL annual net sales of \$379.5 million ■ Increased the number of prescriptions written by prescribers for VIVITROL by 4.5% as compared to 2021 ■ ARISTADA annual net sales of \$302.1 million ■ Increased the number of prescriptions written by prescribers for ARISTADA by 8.8% as compared to 2021 ■ In first full year of launch: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ○ LYBALVI annual net sales of \$96.0 million ○ LYBALVI annual prescriptions of 79,084 	Achieved
Enhance operational efficiency in support of the Company's profitability targets	Work with the Financial Operating Committee to identify and implement potential strategic and/or tactical opportunities to increase operational efficiency and/or support achievement of the long-term profitability targets	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓+ Conducted analyses to explore the potential separation of the oncology and neuroscience businesses and, based on such analyses, announced intent to explore separation ✓+ Actively managed headcount throughout the organization, significantly exceeding the attrition factor set forth in the 2022 budget and resulting in savings as compared to budget ✓ Conducted information technology ("IT") organization strategic evaluation and implemented subsequent restructuring, focused on efficiencies in IT service delivery and capabilities, enterprise solutions and organizational alignment ✓ Initiated new processes in procurement, supply chain and strategic sourcing that drove additional operational efficiencies 	Exceeded

[Table of Contents](#)

Corporate Objective	Metrics Used to Assess Performance	Accomplishments	Assessment
<p>Manufacture commercial products and clinical trial material to meet the Company's goals of quality, quantity, reliability and efficiency</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Meet Alkermes proprietary commercial product demand from customers at a rate equal to or greater than 98% ▪ Create an inventory of clinical drug product at depots ready for distribution to clinical study sites at the time clinical study patients are scheduled for dosing ▪ Receive no critical findings from inspections or audits by regulatory authorities (e.g., FDA, Irish Health Products Regulatory Authority ("HPRA") and U.S. Environmental Protection Agency) of the Company's manufacturing facilities 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓ Achieved commercial order fulfillment levels in excess of ~99.5% ✓ Successfully adapted to manufacturing challenges that arose during the year ✓ Clinical drug product was available as needed in support of all ongoing clinical trials ✓ No critical findings received following multiple inspections by regulatory authorities, including audits of our facility in Athlone, Ireland by HPRA, Russia and the Gulf Health States, or from audit of our facility in Wilmington, OH by Belarus Health Authority 	<p>Achieved</p>
<p>Pipeline Goals: 40% weighting</p>			
<p>Complete ALKS 2680 phase 1 first-in-human ("FIH") study enabling activities, assuming data supports progressing, initiate FIH study</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Complete enabling activities for the ALKS 2680 phase 1 FIH study ▪ Assuming data from these enabling activities support progression of ALKS 2680 into a FIH study, initiate such study 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓ Completed ALKS 2680 phase 1 FIH study enabling activities ✓ Initiated phase 1 FIH study ✓+ Dosed first patient in phase 1 FIH study well ahead of anticipated timelines ✓+ Fully enrolled multiple cohorts in single ascending dose study well ahead of anticipated timelines 	<p>Exceeded</p>
<p>Progress registration programs for nemvaleukin's leading indications to enable targeted upcoming submissions of Biologics License Applications</p>	<p>Progress patient enrollment in registrational studies for nemvaleukin's leading indications, in each case as defined in the applicable study protocol, including:</p> <p>For ARTISTRY-6 (melanoma):</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Complete sufficient enrollment of the mucosal melanoma cohort to conduct an interim analysis ▪ Complete enrollment of the cutaneous melanoma cohort <p>in each case as defined in the study protocol</p> <p>For ARTISTRY-7 (platinum-resistant ovarian cancer):</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Complete ≥20% of full study enrollment as defined in the study protocol 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓ Completed sufficient enrollment of the mucosal melanoma cohort in ARTISTRY-6 to conduct an interim analysis, as prespecified in the study protocol × Did not fully complete enrollment for the cutaneous melanoma cohort of ARTISTRY-6; cohort was ~98% enrolled as of December 31, 2022 and enrollment was completed in early 2023 × Did not achieve 20% enrollment for ARTISTRY-7, due primarily to delays in clinical trial site activations 	<p>Partially Achieved</p>

[Table of Contents](#)

Corporate Objective	Metrics Used to Assess Performance	Accomplishments	Assessment
Corporate Responsibility Goals: 10% weighting			
<p>Advance ESG considerations and initiatives in support of the business and continue to enhance external ESG reporting</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Advance the Company's environmental sustainability strategy, including further assessment of baseline environmental impacts and priorities and consideration of potential future reporting/disclosure frameworks and goals for the Company ▪ Advance the Company's ESG initiatives, including: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Continue to define social responsibility and corporate giving strategy and guiding principles ▪ Expand leadership assessment and succession planning efforts with focus on retention of key talent ▪ Increase internal awareness of ESG initiatives and measure employee response ▪ Continue to enhance external ESG reporting through publication of a Corporate Responsibility Report or equivalent 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓ Engaged independent third-party vendor to verify environmental data reporting procedures, conduct environmental risk assessments and gap analyses against a range of potential reporting frameworks and anticipated regulations, and assist with assessment of potential future goal setting ✓ Engaged independent third-party vendor to support evaluation and enhancement of ESG considerations within our global supply chain ✓ Established social responsibility and corporate giving guidelines aligned with the Company's values and therapeutic areas of focus ✓ Completed robust annual talent assessment and succession planning process, including assessment of leadership potential and retention risk, with a focus on senior director level and above talent, and reviewed results of the assessment with the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee ✓ Company-wide voluntary attrition rate of 9.5% was below industry benchmarks ✓ Increased awareness of ESG initiatives through company-wide town hall and other internal communication channels and launch of new internal DIB site for employees ✓ Published fifth Corporate Responsibility Report in September 2022, highlighting DIB initiatives, employee wellness programs and career development activities, and environmental, health and safety performance data and related risk management and mitigation activities 	<p>Achieved</p>

Table of Contents

Corporate Objective	Metrics Used to Assess Performance	Accomplishments	Assessment
Foster an environment of diversity, inclusion and belonging	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Increase the representation of women and people of color at the Company, particularly at senior levels ▪ Establish a framework for measuring the impacts of the Company's DIB efforts, including: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ identification of key diversity metrics, baseline measurements and peer benchmarking data sources ▪ participation in a relevant workplace inclusion index ▪ development of future representation goal ▪ Earn positive employee ratings in respect of perception of DIB efforts ▪ Continue to focus on diversity education and awareness, as measured by employee participation in related training programs and other events ▪ Enhance reach of ERGs through expansion of activities and leadership development ▪ Execute continued evaluation of pay practices and development of action plans to address areas of potential improvement ▪ Grow number of diverse suppliers engaged 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> ✓ Increased the representation of women at senior levels (vice president and above) as compared to 2021 by approximately 10%; representation of people of color across the organization increased slightly ✓ Identified key diversity metrics and benchmarking sources and established internal baseline measurements ✓ Participated in McKinsey Women in the Workplace study and created working group to focus on future participation in workplace inclusion indices ✓ Assessed potential future representation goals and determined to adopt such a goal following the planned separation of the Company's neuroscience and oncology businesses ✓ Held multiple DIB-related education and training programs with aggregate attendance of ~2,800 employees across the organization ✓ Expanded ERG membership, programming and related leadership development opportunities and collaborated with ERG leaders to enhance employee benefits and human resource policies to support recruitment and retention of diverse talent ✓ Completed assessment of strategy related to the evaluation of pay practices and developed plans for voluntary and required review and related disclosures ✓ Completed and published initial Irish gender pay gap reporting analysis ✓ Achieved goal of percentage spend with diversity suppliers 	Achieved

2022 Company Performance – Overall Assessment and Payout Percentage

Overall Assessment. In January 2023, the Compensation Committee considered the range of the Company's accomplishments against its 2022 corporate objectives and the relative weightings of the three categories of objectives, and determined an overall Company performance assessment of '**ACHIEVED**'.

Payout Percentage. Company performance serves as a significant factor (together with individual performance for named executive officers other than the CEO) in the Compensation Committee's determination of individual cash performance payouts for our named executive officers. Taking into account the Company's performance against its 2022 corporate objectives, the Compensation Committee approved a payout percentage of **100% of target** performance pay for all employees, including our named executive officers (the "**Company Performance Payout Percentage**"). This percentage represents the midpoint of the Compensation Committee's pre-determined payout percentage range of 90% to 110% for an overall assessment of 'ACHIEVED', in recognition that within our financial and commercial goals (50% weighting), one goal was exceeded and three were achieved, within our pipeline goals (40% weighting), one goal was exceeded and one was only partially achieved, and within our corporate responsibility goals (10% weighting), each of the two goals was achieved.

2022 Performance Payout for the CEO

In determining Mr. Pops' 2022 cash performance payout, the Compensation Committee considered the Company's performance against the 2022 corporate objectives and the Company's share price performance during 2022, and awarded Mr. Pops a performance payout equal to **100%** of his performance pay target, consistent with the Company Performance Payout Percentage as described above.

2022 Performance Payout for Named Executive Officers other than the CEO

For named executive officers other than the CEO, the Company Performance Payout Percentage was subject to upward or downward adjustment based on each executive officer's individual performance, as described in detail below.

2022 Individual Performance Assessments

In January 2023, Mr. Pops presented to the Compensation Committee, and the Compensation Committee considered, an assessment of the individual performance during 2022 of each named executive officer other than himself. This assessment included each named executive officer's overall leadership of their respective organization and their respective contributions to the business and to the Company's achievement of its 2022 corporate objectives. Specifically, the Compensation Committee considered the following key contributions and achievements for each named executive officer (other than Mr. Pops):

Named Executive Officers - Individual Contributions
Iain M. Brown Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer
<ul style="list-style-type: none">✓ Strong leadership and management of the finance, strategic sourcing, travel & expense and business planning organizations, including reallocation of work to promote operational efficiencies.✓+ Secured significant savings through procurement and strategic sourcing initiatives and insurance renewals, and continued to drive disciplined investment planning and operating expense management in support of both the achievement of the Company's 2022 financial expectations and progress toward its long-term profitability targets.✓+ Contributed significantly to the assessment, planning and subsequent announcement of the planned separation of the Company's neuroscience and oncology businesses.✓ Achieved 100% financial compliance during 2022.✓ Supported DIB initiatives through talent management efforts, support of pay practice analyses, and participation in ERG activities.
David J. Gaffin Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary
<ul style="list-style-type: none">✓+ Strong leadership and management of our legal, intellectual property and compliance organizations to provide strategic legal and compliance support across the organization, including in respect of all aspects of drug development and commercialization, business development and public company governance and securities matters; and effectively restructured the legal function to promote efficiencies.✓+ Effectively managed, and contributed to the handling of, adversarial matters, including the ongoing arbitration proceedings with Janssen, resulting in achievement of a positive interim award in such proceedings, which remain ongoing and subject to issuance of a final award.✓+ Collaborated cross-functionally on strategies and action plans in respect of manufacturing activities, enhancement of the commercial copy review process and in support of the planned separation of the Company's neuroscience and oncology businesses.✓ Conducted extraordinary general meeting of shareholders and secured shareholder approval of a plurality voting standard for contested elections.✓+ Led extensive shareholder engagement on governance and compensation matters, collaborated with the Board and the Compensation Committee to address shareholder feedback and on continued Board refreshment, and achieved high levels of shareholder support for all annual meeting proposals against the backdrop of ongoing interactions with an activist shareholder.✓ Supported DIB initiatives through talent management efforts and ERG sponsorship.

Named Executive Officers - Individual Contributions

Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.

Executive Vice President, Research and Development and Chief Medical Officer

- ✓ Strong leadership of our research and development, clinical development, medical affairs and regulatory organizations.
- ✓ Contributed significantly to pipeline advancement and commercial product support, including:
 - ✓+ Advanced our early-stage pipeline, including early initiation of the phase 1 FIH clinical study for ALKS 2680, our orexin 2 receptor agonist, well ahead of anticipated timelines.
 - ✓ Progressed the nemvaleukin program through enhanced focus on key vendor performance, strategic collaborations, new site activation and increased site engagement to advance enrollment of our potential registrational studies, ARTISTRY-6 (mucosal melanoma) and ARTISTRY-7 (PROC).
 - ✓ Supported lifecycle management activities for LYBALVI and ARISTADA.
- ✓ Collaborated cross-functionally on enhancement of the commercial copy review process and in support of R&D expense planning and personnel matters related to the planned separation of the Company's neuroscience and oncology businesses.
- ✓ Supported DIB initiatives through talent management efforts and support of mentorship and educational programming.

Blair C. Jackson

Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer

- ✓+ Strong overall oversight and management of our operations, quality, finance, business development, alliance management, new product planning, data analytics and information technology organizations, including realignment of our EHSS function and oversight activities, enhancements to our data analytics capabilities and resolution of manufacturing issues that arose throughout the year.
- ✓+ Contributed significantly to the assessment, planning and subsequent announcement of the planned separation of the Company's neuroscience and oncology businesses.
- ✓+ Supported achievement of the Company's financial expectations related to profitability through comprehensive review and management of operating expenses, disciplined R&D and SG&A investment planning and review of operations and IT infrastructure to promote process improvements and organizational efficiencies.
- ✓ Provided corporate strategic input and leadership in support of design and advancement of our early-stage pipeline programs and oversight of our ongoing clinical trial activities.
- ✓ Supported DIB initiatives, including efforts related to inclusive hiring practices and increased utilization of diverse suppliers.

Recommendations of CEO

Based on the above contributions, Mr. Pops made recommendations to the Compensation Committee in respect of proposed performance payout percentages for each named executive officer other than himself.

2022 Cash Performance Payouts

In January 2023, in determining the cash performance payouts for each of the named executive officers, the Compensation Committee considered overall Company performance against the 2022 corporate objectives (and the corresponding Company Performance Payout Percentage), the individual performance of each of our named executive officers (other than Mr. Pops) as set forth above, the performance pay target and performance pay range set by the Compensation Committee in November 2021 for each named executive officer, data from the Compensation Consultant regarding cash performance pay for executive officers of our peer group companies, comparable market data for experienced executive officers in the biopharmaceutical industry and the recommendations of Mr. Pops with respect to cash performance payout percentages for each named executive officer other than himself.

Table of Contents

In consideration of the foregoing, the Compensation Committee approved the following 2022 cash performance payout amounts for each of our named executive officers:

Named Executive Officer	2022 Performance Payout Amount	2022 Target Performance Pay as a % of Base Salary	2022 Actual Performance Pay as a % of Base Salary	2022 Actual Performance Pay as a % of Target Performance Pay
Richard F. Pops	\$ 1,144,631	100%	100%	100%
Iain M. Brown	\$ 302,500	50%	55%	110%
David J. Gaffin	\$ 446,400	60%	72%	120%
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	\$ 415,800	60%	60%	100%
Blair C. Jackson	\$ 432,000	60%	72%	120%

Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant

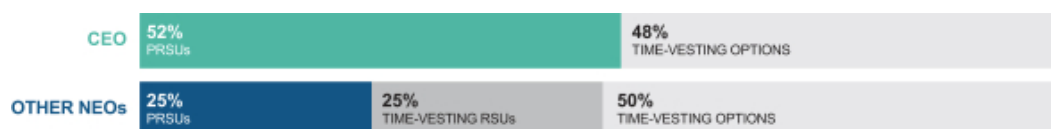
We utilize long-term equity awards to align executive compensation and performance, incentivize the advancement of our critical business objectives, promote the creation of long-term shareholder value, and reward, incentivize and retain our employees. Consistent with this approach, a significant portion of our named executive officers' total annual compensation is in the form of long-term equity awards. Our annual equity grant is typically made during February of each year, following the completion of our annual performance assessment cycle, the announcement of the Company's year-end financial results and the re-opening of the Company's window to trade in Company securities (generally 48 hours after the announcement of the year-end financial results).

2022 Equity Incentive Mix – Performance Awards for all Named Executive Officers

The Compensation Committee annually considers the appropriate mix of equity awards for our named executive officers and incorporates performance-vesting equity awards when it determines that such awards would incentivize performance without promoting excessive risk taking that could adversely impact the Company or its research, development or commercialization of pharmaceutical products. To better align the interests of management with those of our shareholders, the Compensation Committee has enhanced the link between pay and performance by incorporating PRSUs into the annual equity grants awarded to all employees at senior vice president level and above, including all of our named executive officers.

In February 2022, the Compensation Committee granted the following mix of performance-vesting and time-vesting equity awards to each of our named executive officers as part of our 2022 annual equity grant:

- for our CEO, approximately **52%** of his total target equity award value was in the form of **PRSUs** that vest, if earned, following a three-year performance period, with his remaining target equity award value comprised of time-vesting stock options that vest in four equal annual installments commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date; and
- for our other named executive officers, approximately **25%** of their total target equity award value was in the form of **PRSUs** that vest, if earned, following a three-year performance period, with their remaining target equity award value comprised of approximately 25% time-vesting restricted stock unit awards ("RSUs") and approximately 50% time-vesting stock options, all of which vest over four equal annual installments commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date.



2022 LTIP Design In Line with Shareholder Feedback

In designing the 2022 LTIP, the Compensation Committee sought to further enhance the alignment between pay and performance. In this context, the 2022 LTIP included the following features, as illustrated in the chart below:

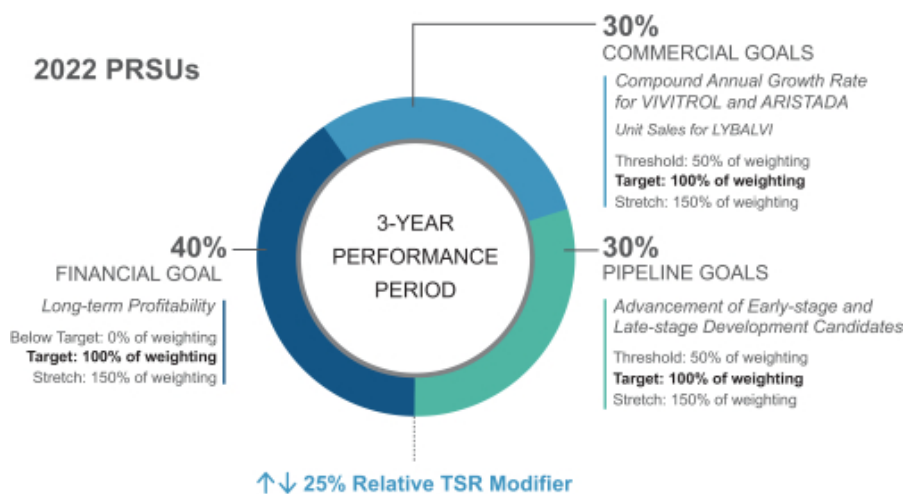
- PRSUs subject to multiple **objective, performance-based goals**, including a financial goal (40% weighting), commercial goals (30% weighting) and pipeline goals (30% weighting);
- a **three-year performance period** for achievement of each of the performance goals; and
- a **relative TSR modifier** tied to **share price performance** (as compared to the *Nasdaq Biotechnology Index*) over the three-year performance period, the impact of which may be to increase or decrease the total number of vested shares underlying the PRSUs by up to 25%.

Performance goals and relative weightings aligned with strategic focus and creation of shareholder value. In establishing the 2022 LTIP performance goals and relative weightings, the Compensation Committee took into account the Company’s prior year performance (including share price performance) and the Company’s ongoing and future strategic areas of focus.

The Compensation Committee identified potential financial, commercial and development goals over the upcoming three-year period that it believed would be appropriately challenging for the Company, the achievement of which would require continued cost management, strong commercial and R&D performance and a high level of effort and execution by our named executive officers. These goals are reflected in (1) commercial performance objectives related to sales of our proprietary commercial products, (2) pipeline performance goals related to the successful development of certain of our early-stage and late-stage development candidates and (3) consistent with the Company’s focus on profitability, a financial performance goal reflecting the Company’s announced long-term profitability target for FY 2024 of non-GAAP net income margin in the range of 15% to 20% of the Company’s total revenues. See *Appendix B* for information regarding this non-GAAP financial target.

Distinct performance goals. When establishing the 2022 LTIP performance goals, the Compensation Committee differentiated the goals from the objectives utilized in the 2022 STIP to emphasize distinct annual and longer-term strategic goals and focus our named executive officers on achievement of critical measures of both short-term and long-term performance. As a result, the performance goals that comprise the 2022 LTIP are distinct from those utilized in the 2022 STIP.

Vesting and TSR Modifier. The 2022 LTIP PRSUs vest based on the Compensation Committee’s determination, following the end of the three-year performance period, of the level of achievement of each of the performance goals, with corresponding payouts ranging from 0% to 150% of the target number of shares based on the level of achievement of the performance goals, with ultimate vesting subject to the relative TSR modifier.



How Sizes of Annual Equity Grant Awards Were Determined in 2022

The Compensation Committee grants all equity awards to our named executive officers based on an aggregate target dollar value for each award.

Determination of 2022 Target Award Values

In February 2022, in determining the target aggregate dollar value of the equity awards to be granted to each of our named executive officers for 2022, the Compensation Committee took the following into consideration: (i) comparable peer group equity award value data provided by the Compensation Consultant, generally targeting the 50th percentile of such peer group (see “2022 Peer Group” on page 99 of this proxy statement), with adjustments for individual named executive officers below or above this 50th percentile based on the criticality of each executive’s skillset and expected future contributions; (ii) the overall equity position of each executive and the retentive value of such overall equity position given our share price; and (iii) the performance of the Company in 2021, including share price performance. For named executive officers other than Mr. Pops, the Compensation Committee also took into consideration the recommendations of Mr. Pops based on his assessment of their individual performance in 2021.



In August 2022, in connection with Mr. Gaffin’s promotion in July 2022 to Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary, and in recognition of his increased responsibilities within, and criticality and expected contributions to, the Company, the Compensation Committee granted Mr. Gaffin a promotion equity grant that served to more closely align his total target annual equity award value for 2022 with that of the other named executive officers at the executive vice president level. This grant was comprised of 50% time-vesting stock options, 25% PRSUs (under the 2022 LTIP) and 25% time-vesting RSUs, consistent with the annual grant equity mix for named executive officers other than the CEO. For additional information about Mr. Gaffin’s promotion equity grant awards, see the 2022 Grants of Plan-Based Awards table on page 120 of this proxy statement and the section entitled “Potential Payments upon Termination or Change in Control” beginning on page 126 of this proxy statement.

Conversion into Share Amounts

The Compensation Committee converts the target aggregate dollar value of each award into a number of underlying ordinary shares using per share value based on the closing price of our ordinary shares on the Nasdaq Global Select Market on the date of grant and, for awards of stock options, the Black-Scholes valuation model. Based upon the factors and methodology discussed above, the Compensation Committee granted the following awards to each of our named executive officers in 2022:

Named Executive Officer	Time-Vesting Stock Options	Time-Vesting Restricted Stock Unit Awards	Performance-Vesting Restricted Stock Unit Awards
Richard F. Pops	299,044	—	193,382
Iain M. Brown	99,682	24,921	24,921
David J. Gaffin ⁽¹⁾	128,494	32,820	32,820
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	139,554	34,889	34,889
Blair C. Jackson	139,554	34,889	34,889

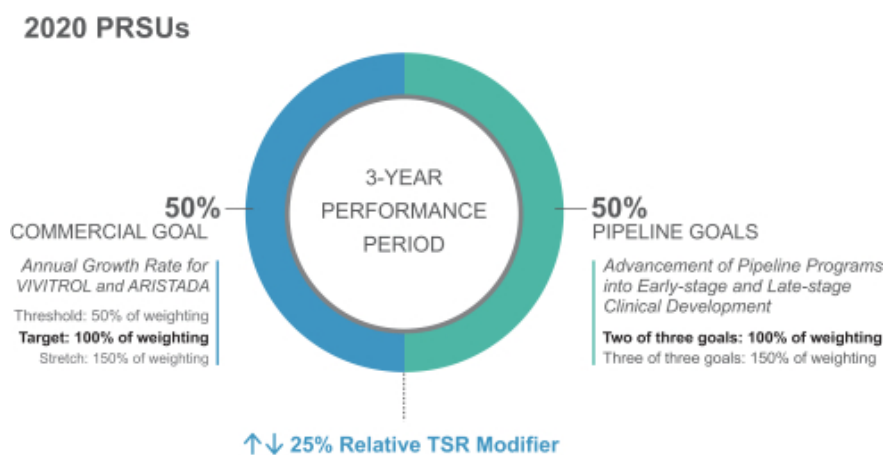
(1) Amounts shown for Mr. Gaffin include time-vesting stock options, time-vesting RSUs and PRSUs granted in February 2022 as part of the annual grant and in August 2022 in connection with his promotion.

For additional information about the equity awards granted to our named executive officers in 2022, see the 2022 Grants of Plan-Based Awards table on page 120 of this proxy statement. These awards are subject to early vesting in certain circumstances as described in the 2018 Plan and in the section entitled “Potential Payments upon Termination or Change in Control” beginning on page 126 of this proxy statement.

Prior Year LTIP Achievements

2020 LTIP Achievements

In February 2020, the Compensation Committee granted PRSUs (the “2020 PRSUs”) to all employees at senior vice president level and above, including each of our named executive officers. As shown in the below chart, the 2020 PRSUs were eligible to vest based on the achievement of specified commercial and pipeline goals over a three-year performance period, and were subject to a relative TSR modifier tied to relative share price performance (as compared to the *Nasdaq Biotechnology Index*) over the three-year performance period. The TSR modifier could increase or decrease the total number of vested shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs by up to 25%. The performance period for the 2020 PRSUs ended on December 31, 2022.



Pipeline Goals Determination

As previously disclosed, in September 2021, the Compensation Committee determined that the Company had achieved two of the three pipeline goals underlying the 2020 PRSUs, resulting in 75% of the target number of shares underlying the pipeline portion of the 2020 PRSUs (or 37.5% of the total target number of shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs) vesting upon such determination of achievement, with the remaining 25% of the target number of shares underlying the pipeline portion of the 2020 PRSUs (or 12.5% of the total target number of shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs) vesting in February 2023 on the third anniversary of the grant date.

In December 2022, the Compensation Committee determined that the Company had achieved the third of the three pipeline goals underlying the 2020 PRSUs, resulting in an additional 50% of the target number of shares underlying the pipeline portion of the 2020 PRSUs (or 25% of the total target number of shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs) vesting in February 2023 on the third anniversary of the grant date.

2020 PRSUs	Weighting (as % of all PRSUs awarded)	Achievements /Date of Determination	Total Vested (as % of all PRSUs awarded)
Pipeline Goals 1. Deliver topline results from a phase 1 proof of pharmacology study of early-stage candidate 2. Advance ALKS 4230 into a registrational study 3. Submit an Investigational New Drug (IND) application or equivalent for two proprietary product candidates	50% weighting	September 2021 ✓ Delivered topline results, including pharmacology data, from Phase 1 Single Ascending Dose study of early-stage candidate ✓ Advanced nemvaleukin alfa (formerly ALKS 4230) into mucosal melanoma registrational study	50% vested (37.5% in September 2021 and 12.5% in February 2023)
		December 2022 ✓ IND or equivalent submitted for (i) early-stage candidate and (ii) ALKS 2680	Additional 25% vested (February 2023)

Commercial Goal Determination

Following the end of the performance period, the Compensation Committee assessed achievement against the commercial performance goal, which consisted of a combined compound annual growth rate for VIVITROL and ARISTADA, with pre-specified threshold, target and stretch levels of achievement. On a product-by-product basis, ARISTADA's compound annual growth rate over the three-year period exceeded the stretch level of achievement, and VIVITROL's compound annual growth rate was between the threshold and target levels in both 2021 and 2022, but did not reach the threshold level in 2020 due to the significant impacts of COVID-19 on the treatment landscape. Taken together, the combined compound annual growth rate for VIVITROL and ARISTADA did not meet the threshold level of achievement over the three-year performance period. This commercial performance goal, upon which 50% of the total target number of shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs was conditioned, was not adjusted in any manner to reflect the negative impact of the COVID-19 pandemic on sales of the Company's injectable products. As a result, 0% of the shares underlying the commercial portion of the 2020 PRSUs vested.

TSR Modifier Calculation

In February 2023, the relative TSR multiplier was applied to the total number of shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs that vested or were scheduled to vest on the third anniversary of the grant date. It was determined, and confirmed through a certification by the Compensation Consultant, that the Company's total shareholder return over the three-year performance period was slightly above the 73rd percentile of the Nasdaq Biotechnology Index, resulting in upward modification of approximately 23% of the total number of vested shares underlying the 2020 PRSUs.

2020 PRSUs	Performance Period	Comparator Index	At or Below 25 th Percentile	Between 25 th and 75 th Percentile	At or Above 75 th Percentile
Relative TSR Modifier	Jan. 1, 2020 to Dec. 31, 2022	Nasdaq Biotechnology Index (the "IBB Index")	Reduced by 25%	Reduced /Increased by 1% for every percent that the Company falls below/ above 50 th percentile	Increased by 25%
Company Percentile Compared to IBB Index: 73rd			Resulting Modifier = Increase total vested shares by 23.28%		

Overall Achievement

The final achievement under the 2020 PRSUs over the three-year performance period was as follows:

2020 PRSUs	% Weighting	Achievement Level	Vesting Schedule	Total Vested (as % of all PRSUs awarded)
Pipeline Goals	50% weighting	2 of 3 goals achieved (Sept 2021)	37.5% in Sept 2021 12.5% in February 2023	75%
		3rd of 3 goals achieved (Dec 2022)	Additional 25% in February 2023	
Commercial Goal	50% weighting	Below Threshold	None	0%
Payout (% of Target)				75%
				x
Relative TSR Modifier	+/- 25% multiplier	73 rd percentile of IBB Index	February 2023	1.2328x
Actual Payout (% of Target)				92.46%

This final achievement resulted in the following PRSU shares vesting for each of our named executive officers:

Named Executive Officer	2020 PRSU Target Shares	2020 PRSUs Total Earned Shares*
Richard F. Pops	217,817	201,395
Iain M. Brown	18,356	16,970
David J. Gaffin	28,145	26,023
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	40,382	37,338
Blair C. Jackson	18,356	16,970

* Total earned shares amount is inclusive of all shares vested in September 2021 and all shares vested in February 2023.

Additional Compensation Information

Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines

Our Board members and “officers” (as such term is defined in Section 16a-1(f) of the Exchange Act) are subject to our minimum share ownership and holding guidelines (our “Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines”). These Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines are designed to align the interests of our Board members and officers with those of our shareholders by encouraging our Board members and officers to have a meaningful financial stake in our long-term success. These Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines establish minimum required levels of share ownership value by position as set forth below:

Position	Required Share Ownership Value
CEO	6.0 times base salary
Board Members*	3.0 times annual Board member cash retainer
Other Officers*	1.0 times base salary

* First measurement date is the date that is at least five (5) full years from the date of initial election to the Board or designation as an officer, as applicable.

For purposes of determining the value of shares owned by a Board member or officer under our Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines, we include the value of all shares directly or beneficially owned by such Board member or officer and the value of all unvested time-vesting restricted stock unit awards held by such Board member or officer. Unexercised stock options, whether vested or unvested, and unvested performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards are not included in determining the value of shares owned pursuant to these Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines. We assess compliance with our Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines annually on the first business day of each year, using the 60-day trailing average closing price of our shares as of such date as the value of our shares for measurement purposes.

Our Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines require that each “officer” (as defined in Section 16a-1(f) of the Exchange Act) retain 50% of the shares that they acquire upon the vesting of restricted stock unit awards and/or the exercise of stock options (net of tax liability and any amounts used to pay exercise price, as applicable) until such officer meets their required level of share ownership value.

Compliance with the Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines is monitored by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee. The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee has determined that Mr. Pops and all other directors and officers subject to the guidelines were in compliance with their respective required share ownership value as of the measurement date.

A current copy of our Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines can be found on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Clawback Policy

Our Clawback Policy is applicable to our current and former “officers” (as defined in Section 16a-1(f) of the Exchange Act), including our named executive officers. Our Clawback Policy applies to certain cash-based compensation in addition to equity-based compensation.

Under the Clawback Policy, in the event the Board determines that (i) an officer engaged in fraud or intentional misconduct that requires a material restatement of our financial results, and (ii) such fraud or intentional misconduct resulted in an incorrect determination that an incentive compensation performance goal had been achieved, then (iii) the Board may take appropriate action to recoup from such officer any equity-based incentive compensation awarded on or after March 23, 2016 and any cash-based incentive compensation awarded on or after May 19, 2021 that the Board determines had been paid to such officer as a result of such incorrect determination during the three-year period preceding the filing of such material restatement of our financial results.

A current copy of our Clawback Policy can be found on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

As we are a Nasdaq-listed company, we will monitor Nasdaq’s mandated adoption of a new clawback listing standard, and plan to amend our Clawback Policy or adopt a new clawback policy, as appropriate, for compliance with the standard adopted.

Retirement Benefits

The terms of our 401(k) Savings Plan (“401(k) Plan”) provide for broad-based participation by our executive officers and eligible employees resident in the U.S. Under the 401(k) Plan, all of our U.S. employees are eligible to receive matching contributions from the Company. Our matching contribution for the 401(k) Plan for 2022 was as follows: dollar for dollar on each participant's eligible compensation up to a maximum of 5% of such compensation, subject to applicable U.S. federal limits.

Other Benefits

Executive officers are eligible to participate in our medical, dental and life insurance employee benefit plans on the same terms as all other employees. We may also provide relocation expense reimbursement, which is negotiated on an individual basis with employees, including executive officers, in a manner consistent with our internal guidelines.

Executive officers are also entitled to certain benefits upon death or disability. Under our flexible benefits program, our executive officers receive long-term disability coverage that will pay up to 65% of their base salary, up to a monthly maximum of \$27,500, during disability and, in cases of catastrophic disability, a supplemental amount based on their base salary. Also, under our flexible benefits program, we provide life insurance coverage for all of our eligible U.S. employees, including the named executive officers, equal to two times base salary, with a maximum of \$1,000,000 in coverage paid by the Company. In addition to life insurance, U.S. employees, including the named executive officers, are also covered by accidental death and dismemberment insurance benefits, providing up to two times base salary in coverage paid by the Company, up to a maximum of \$1,000,000 for accidental death or loss of hand, foot or eyesight. In addition, all U.S. employees, including the named executive officers, are eligible to participate in optional supplemental life insurance up to a maximum of \$1,000,000.

Post-Termination Compensation and Benefits

We have a program in place under which each of our named executive officers receives severance benefits if such named executive officer is terminated without “cause” (as defined in each executive officer’s employment agreement with the Company) or resigns for “good reason” (e.g., a material diminution in their responsibilities, authority, powers, functions, duties or compensation or a material change in the geographic location at which such executive officer must perform their employment), subject to signing a general release of claims. Additionally, each named executive officer receives severance benefits if, within a period of time following a corporate transaction or a change in control, such executive officer is terminated without “cause” or resigns for “good reason.” The terms of, and the amounts payable under, these arrangements are described in more detail below under “*Potential Payments upon Termination or Change in Control*”. We provide these severance arrangements because we believe that, in a competitive market for talent, severance arrangements are necessary to attract and retain high quality executives. In addition, the change in control benefit allows and incentivizes executives to maintain their focus on our business during a period when they otherwise might be distracted.

Equity Grant Timing

Annual equity grants to employees, including grants to executive officers, are typically granted on a date that is after the announcement of the Company's year-end financial results and after the Company's window to trade in Company securities has reopened (generally 48 hours after the announcement of such financial results). As a result, the timing of our annual equity award grant is not coordinated in a manner that intentionally benefits our executive officers.

Our Compensation Committee may also approve equity grants at other times during the year, in connection with significant personnel events, such as for new hires and in connection with promotions. New hire and promotion equity grants are typically granted on the first Wednesday following the first Monday (or the first business day thereafter if such Wednesday is a holiday for which Nasdaq is closed) of each month.

For information about non-employee director equity compensation, see the discussion in the section entitled “*Non-Employee Director Compensation Program—Equity Compensation*” on page 57 of this proxy statement. For additional information about our equity compensation plans, see the section entitled “*Equity Compensation Plan Information*” on page 135 of this proxy statement.

Tax and Accounting Considerations

Under Section 162(m), compensation paid to each of the Company's "covered employees" that exceeds \$1 million per taxable year is generally non-deductible unless the compensation qualifies for certain grandfathered exceptions (including the "performance-based compensation" exception) for certain compensation paid pursuant to a written binding contract in effect on November 2, 2017 and not materially modified on or after such date.

Although the Compensation Committee will continue to consider tax implications as one factor in determining executive compensation, the Compensation Committee also looks at a number of other factors in making its decisions and retains the flexibility to provide compensation to the Company's named executive officers in a manner consistent with the goals of the Company's executive compensation program and the best interests of the Company and its shareholders. The Compensation Committee also retains the flexibility to modify compensation that was initially intended to be exempt from the deduction limit under Section 162(m) if it determines that such modifications are consistent with the Company's business needs.

Under ASC 718, the Company is required to estimate and record an expense for each award of equity-based compensation over the vesting period of the award. We record share-based compensation expense on an ongoing basis in accordance with ASC 718.

Risk Assessment Concerning Compensation Practices and Policies

The Compensation Committee, at the direction of the Board, reviewed our 2022 compensation policies and practices and concluded that these policies and practices, as structured, do not promote excessive risk-taking behavior by reporting officers of the Company or increase risk to the Company, and are not reasonably likely to have a material adverse effect on the Company.

Specifically, our compensation programs contain many features that mitigate the likelihood of inducing excessive risk-taking behavior. These features include:

- ✓ a balance of fixed cash compensation and variable cash and equity compensation, with variable compensation tied both to short- and long-term objectives and the long-term value of our share price;
- ✓ Compensation Committee discretion in determining incentive program payouts and equity awards;
- ✓ limits on payouts under our annual performance incentive plans;
- ✓ share ownership and holding guidelines applicable to our directors and officers;
- ✓ application of our Clawback Policy and the anti-hedging and anti-pledging provisions in our Insider Trading Policy; and
- ✓ mandatory training on our policies that educate our employees on appropriate behaviors and the consequences of taking inappropriate actions.

The Compensation Committee also asked its independent compensation consultant to do a specific risk assessment of the Company's 2022 annual cash incentive plan, 2022 long-term equity incentive plan, and the independent compensation consultant determined there to be a low risk level under each of the factors assessed for both such plans.

Compensation Committee Report

No portion of this compensation committee report shall be deemed to be incorporated by reference into any filing under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act through any general statement incorporating by reference in its entirety the proxy statement in which this report appears, except to the extent that the Company specifically incorporates this report or a portion of it by reference. In addition, this report shall not be deemed 'soliciting material' or deemed to be 'filed' under either the Securities Act or the Exchange Act.

The Compensation Committee of the Board, which is comprised solely of (i) independent directors within the meaning of applicable Nasdaq Rules, (ii) outside directors within the meaning of Section 162 of the Code, and (iii) non-employee directors within the meaning of Rule 16b-3 under the Exchange Act, has reviewed and discussed with management the *Compensation Discussion and Analysis* section to be included in the Company's annual report and/or proxy statement for 2022. In reliance on the reviews and discussions referred to above, the Compensation Committee has approved the *Compensation Discussion and Analysis*, and the Board has approved the *Compensation Discussion and Analysis* for inclusion in the Company's annual report and/or proxy statement for 2022.

Respectfully submitted by the Compensation Committee,

Nancy J. Wysenski (Chair)
Richard B. Gaynor, M.D.
Brian P. McKeon

For more information about the Compensation Committee and its charter, see the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com.

Executive Compensation Tables

Summary Compensation Table

The following table presents and summarizes the compensation paid to, or earned by, our named executive officers for 2022 and, to the extent required by SEC disclosure rules, 2021 and 2020:

Name and Principal Position	Year	Salary (\$)	Bonus (\$)	Stock Awards (\$)	Option Awards (\$)	Non-Equity Incentive Plan Compensation (\$)	Change in Pension Value and Nonqualified Deferred Compensation Earnings (\$)	All Other Compensation (\$)	Total (\$)
(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e) ⁽²⁾	(f) ⁽³⁾	(g) ⁽⁴⁾	(h)	(i) ⁽⁵⁾	(j)
Richard F. Pops Chairman and Chief Executive Officer	2022	1,144,631	—	4,157,121	3,852,539	1,144,631	—	15,250	10,314,172
	2021	1,105,923	—	3,101,695	3,463,250	1,161,220	—	14,500	8,846,588
	2020	1,073,712	—	2,551,714	3,489,121	912,655	—	14,500	8,041,702
Iain M. Brown Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer	2022	550,000	—	1,160,755	1,284,189	302,500	—	15,250	3,312,694
	2021	500,000	—	933,373	1,151,296	287,500	—	14,500	2,886,669
David J. Gaffin Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary	2022	614,201 ⁽¹⁾	—	1,533,595	1,682,506	446,400	—	15,250	4,291,952
	2021	586,250	—	975,790	1,203,632	337,094	—	14,500	3,117,266
	2020	569,250	—	904,709	1,145,513	256,163	—	14,500	2,890,136
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D. Executive Vice President, Research and Development and Chief Medical Officer	2022	693,000	—	1,625,016	1,797,854	415,800	—	15,250	4,546,920
	2021	670,000	—	1,612,178	1,988,600	442,200	—	14,500	4,727,478
	2020	650,000	—	1,298,079	1,643,556	351,000	—	14,500	3,957,135
Blair C. Jackson Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer	2022	600,000	—	1,625,016	1,797,854	432,000	—	15,250	4,470,120
	2021	540,000	—	1,272,775	1,569,949	372,600	—	14,500	3,769,824

Notes to Summary Compensation Table

- (1) This amount reflects a base salary of \$607,250 prior to Mr. Gaffin's July 2022 promotion and a base salary of \$620,000 following such promotion.
- (2) The amounts in column (e) reflect the aggregate grant date fair value of stock awards granted during 2022, 2021 and 2020, as indicated, computed in accordance with ASC 718. The weighted average grant date fair values of stock awards granted during these years are included in footnote 14 "Share-Based Compensation" to our consolidated financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022 included in our Annual Report.

Included in the stock awards granted to the named executive officers in 2022 are PRSUs, which, in order to vest, require achievement of certain financial, commercial and pipeline performance conditions over a three-year performance period and are subject to a relative TSR modifier at the end of the performance period (the "2022 PRSUs"). For additional detail regarding the 2022 PRSUs, see the section entitled "Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant" beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement. The grant date fair value of these performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards was determined in accordance with ASC 718 based upon the then-probable outcome as of the date of grant of each of the performance conditions underlying such awards and, because of the market condition component of the awards, was computed using a Monte Carlo simulation. Assuming on the date of grant that the highest level of performance would be achieved, the fair value of the 2022 PRSUs as calculated in accordance with ASC 718 was \$11,135,177, \$1,434,982, \$1,897,962, \$2,008,952 and \$2,008,952 for Messrs. Pops, Brown and Gaffin, Dr. Hopkinson and Mr. Jackson, respectively.

[Table of Contents](#)

- (3) The amounts in column (f) reflect the aggregate grant date fair value of option awards granted during 2022, 2021 and 2020, as indicated, computed in accordance with ASC 718. The assumptions used in the calculation of the fair value of option awards granted by us during these periods are included in footnote 2 “Summary of Significant Accounting Policies” to our consolidated financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022 included in our Annual Report under the heading “*Share-Based Compensation*”. For additional details regarding the equity granted to our named executive officers in 2022, see the discussion in the section entitled “*Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant*” beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement.
- (4) The amounts in column (g) reflect the performance cash awards paid to our named executive officers for services performed during 2022, 2021 and 2020, as indicated, pursuant to the Alkermes plc Affiliated Company 2022 Reporting Officer Performance Pay Plan (the “2022 Performance Pay Plan”), the Alkermes plc Affiliated Company 2021 Reporting Officer Performance Pay Plan and the Alkermes plc Affiliated Company 2020 Reporting Officer Performance Pay Plan, respectively. The performance cash award amounts paid to our named executive officers for services in 2022 as compared to their target performance cash awards for 2022 reflect 100% of target for Mr. Pops and Dr. Hopkinson, 110% of target for Mr. Brown and 120% of target for Messrs. Gaffin and Jackson.
- (5) The amounts in column (i) reflect the Company’s match on contributions made by the named executive officers to our 401(k) Plan.

2022 Grants of Plan-Based Awards Table

The following table presents information on all grants of plan-based awards made in 2022 to our named executive officers:

Name	Grant Date	Grant Action Date	Estimated Future Payouts Under Non-Equity Incentive Plan Awards			Estimated Future Payouts Under Equity Incentive Plan Awards			All Other Stock Awards: Number of Shares or Units	All Other Option Awards: Number of Securities Underlying Options	Exercise or Base Price of Option Awards	Grant Date Fair Value of Stock and Option Awards
			Threshold (\$)	Target (\$)	Maximum (\$)	Threshold (#)	Target (#)	Maximum (#)				
(a)	(b)	(b) ⁽¹⁾	(c)	(d) ⁽²⁾	(e) ⁽²⁾	(f)	(g) ⁽³⁾	(h) ⁽³⁾	(i) ⁽⁴⁾	(j) ⁽⁵⁾	(k)	(l) ⁽⁶⁾
Richard F. Pops	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	299,044	25.08	3,852,539
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	193,382	362,591	—	—	—	4,157,121
	N/A	N/A	—	1,144,631	2,289,262	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Iain M. Brown	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	24,921	—	—	625,019
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	99,682	25.08	1,284,189
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	24,921	46,727	—	—	—	535,736
	N/A	N/A	—	275,000	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
David J. Gaffin	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	24,921	—	—	625,019
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	99,682	25.08	1,284,189
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	24,921	46,727	—	—	—	535,736
	8/3/2022	8/1/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	7,899	—	—	200,003
	8/3/2022	8/1/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	28,812	25.32	398,317
	8/3/2022	8/1/2022	—	—	—	—	7,899	14,811	—	—	—	172,837
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	34,889	—	—	875,016
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	139,554	25.08	1,797,854
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	34,889	65,417	—	—	—	750,000
	N/A	N/A	—	415,800	831,600	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Blair C. Jackson	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	34,889	—	—	875,016
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	139,554	25.08	1,797,854
	2/18/2022	2/14/2022	—	—	—	—	34,889	65,417	—	—	—	750,000
	N/A	N/A	—	360,000	720,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Notes to 2022 Grants of Plan-Based Awards Table

- (1) The Grant Action Date represents the date on which the Compensation Committee took action to grant the applicable award.
- (2) Represents the target and maximum amounts that could have been earned by each named executive officer under the 2022 Performance Pay Plan for the performance period of January 1, 2022 to December 31, 2022. The cash performance pay range for Mr. Pops was 0% to 200% of base salary with a target cash performance pay of 100% of base salary in effect at the time of award. The cash performance pay range for Dr. Hopkinson and Messrs. Gaffin and Jackson was 0% to 120% of base salary with a target cash performance pay of 60% of base salary in effect at the time of award. The cash performance pay range for Mr. Brown was 0% to 100% of base salary with a target cash performance pay of 50% of

[Table of Contents](#)

base salary in effect at the time of award. There are no other applicable estimated future payouts under non-equity incentive plan awards for our named executive officers under the 2022 Performance Pay Plan. For more information, see the discussion in the section entitled “*Short-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Cash Performance Pay*” beginning on page 101 of this proxy statement, and see the *Summary Compensation Table* on page 118 of this proxy statement for the actual cash performance pay amounts paid to our named executive officers for performance during 2022.

- (3) Represents the target and maximum payouts for the 2022 PRSUs granted under the 2018 Plan that, in order to vest, require achievement of certain financial, commercial and pipeline performance conditions over a three-year performance period and are subject to a relative TSR modifier at the end of the same performance period. For additional detail, see the section entitled “*Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant*” beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement. No dividend equivalents are paid on unvested restricted stock unit awards.
- (4) Represents time-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted under the 2018 Plan, which vest in four equal annual installments commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date. No dividend equivalents are paid on unvested restricted stock unit awards.
- (5) Represents time-vesting stock options granted under the 2018 Plan, which vest in four equal annual installments commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date. Certain of the stock options qualify as incentive stock options under Section 422 of the Code.
- (6) Represents the estimated grant date fair value of stock options and restricted stock unit awards granted to the named executive officers during 2022 computed in accordance with ASC 718. Assumptions used in the calculation of the fair value of option awards granted by us during 2022 are included in footnote 2 “Summary of Significant Accounting Policies” to our consolidated financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022 included in our Annual Report under the heading “*Share-Based Compensation*”. There can be no assurance that the stock options will be exercised (in which case no value will be realized by the optionee) or that the value realized upon exercise or settlement of a restricted stock unit award will equal the grant date fair value.

Narrative Disclosure to Summary Compensation Table and 2022 Grants of Plan-Based Awards Table

Employment Agreements. Each of our named executive officers has entered into a written employment agreement with us that provides for payment of base salary, eligibility for cash incentive compensation, participation in incentive compensation plans and employee benefit programs and potential severance benefits. For additional information regarding the base salaries, annual cash performance and long-term equity opportunities for our named executive officers, see the section entitled “*Executive Compensation—Compensation Discussion and Analysis*” beginning on page 90 of this proxy statement. For additional information regarding severance benefits provided under the employment agreements for our named executive officers, see the section entitled “*Potential Payments upon Termination or Change in Control*” beginning on page 126 of this proxy statement.

Base Salaries. For information regarding 2022 base salaries for our named executive officers, see the section entitled “*Base Salary*” on page 101 of this proxy statement.

Annual Cash Performance Pay Awards. Under our reporting officer performance pay plans, our named executive officers are eligible to receive an annual cash performance pay award based on the Company’s performance against its corporate objectives and, for named executive officers other than the CEO, the contributions of each named executive officer to the achievement of our corporate objectives and such named executive officer’s individual performance. For additional information regarding 2022 annual cash performance pay awarded to our named executive officers, see the section entitled “*Short-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Cash Performance Pay*” beginning on page 101 of this proxy statement.

[Table of Contents](#)

Equity Awards. Our 2018 Plan provides for the grant of stock options and stock awards to our eligible named executive officers, employees, non-employee directors and consultants. In 2022, we granted to our named executive officers time-vesting stock options and time-vesting restricted stock unit awards that vest in four equal annual installments commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date; we also granted performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards that, in order to vest, require achievement of certain financial, commercial and pipeline performance goals that are in line with our long-term business strategy over a three-year performance period and are subject to a relative TSR modifier at the end of the performance period. For additional information regarding our 2018 Plan, see Proposal 4 beginning on page 67 of this proxy statement and the summaries that follow, and for additional information regarding the equity awards granted to our named executive officers in 2022, see the *2022 Grants of Plan-Based Awards* table and related footnotes above and the section entitled “*Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant*” beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement.

No Option or SAR Repricing. Our 2018 Plan explicitly prohibits repricing of options and stock appreciation rights in any manner without shareholder approval, including cancelling awards in exchange for cash or another award under the 2018 Plan, and we did not engage in any repricings or other modifications to any of our named executive officer equity awards during the year ended December 31, 2022.

Other Compensatory Arrangements. See the section entitled “*Additional Compensation Information*” beginning on page 114 of this proxy statement for a description of other compensatory arrangements and policies applicable to our named executive officers, including our Share Ownership and Holding Guidelines, our Clawback Policy and our retirement and other benefits.

Outstanding Equity Awards at 2022 Year End

The following table presents the outstanding equity awards held by each of our named executive officers as of December 31, 2022:

Name	Option Awards					Stock Awards				
	Number of Securities Underlying Unexercised Options (#) Exercisable	Number of Securities Underlying Unexercised Options (#) Unexercisable	Equity Incentive Plan Awards: Number of Securities Underlying Unexercised Unearned Options (#)	Option Exercise Price (\$)	Option Expiration Date	Number of Shares or Units of Stock That Have Not Vested (#)	Market Value of Shares or Units of Stock That Have Not Vested (\$)	Equity Incentive Plan Awards: Number of Unearned Shares, Units or Other Rights That Have Not Vested (#)	Equity Incentive Plan Awards: Market or Payout Value of Unearned Shares, Units or Other Rights That Have Not Vested (\$)	
(a)	(b) ⁽¹⁾	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f) ⁽²⁾	(g) ⁽³⁾	(h) ⁽¹³⁾	(i)	(j) ⁽¹³⁾	
Richard F. Pops	—	—	—	—	—	32,400 (4)	846,612	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	119,713 (9)	3,128,101	157,882 (10)	4,125,457	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	135,368 (11)	3,537,166	
	300,000	—	—	33.72	5/28/2023	—	—	—	—	
	230,000	—	—	47.16	3/3/2024	—	—	—	—	
	200,000	—	—	71.23	2/26/2025	—	—	—	—	
	300,000	—	—	32.27	2/28/2026	—	—	—	—	
	200,000	—	—	54.57	2/17/2027	—	—	—	—	
	295,000	—	—	67.26	2/16/2028	—	—	—	—	
	90,750	30,250	382,200 (12)	32.57	2/21/2029	—	—	—	—	
	179,233	179,233	—	20.43	2/20/2030	—	—	—	—	
	85,546	256,641	—	19.73	2/22/2031	—	—	—	—	
	—	299,044	—	25.08	2/18/2032	—	—	—	—	
Iain M. Brown	—	—	—	—	—	4,800 (4)	125,424	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	9,178 (5)	239,821	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	20,908 (6)	546,326	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	24,921 (7)	651,186	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	10,086 (9)	263,547	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	19,515 (10)	509,927	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	17,445 (11)	455,838	
	30,000	—	—	33.72	5/28/2023	—	—	—	—	
	25,000	—	—	47.16	3/3/2024	—	—	—	—	
	17,750	—	—	71.23	2/26/2025	—	—	—	—	
	36,000	—	—	32.27	2/28/2026	—	—	—	—	
	40,000	—	—	54.57	2/17/2027	—	—	—	—	
	38,000	—	—	67.26	2/16/2028	—	—	—	—	
	55,875	18,625	—	32.57	2/21/2029	—	—	—	—	
	38,376	38,377	—	20.43	2/20/2030	—	—	—	—	
	28,438	85,316	—	19.73	2/22/2031	—	—	—	—	
	—	99,682	—	25.08	2/18/2032	—	—	—	—	
David J. Gaffin	—	—	—	—	—	6,875 (4)	179,644	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	14,073 (5)	367,727	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	21,858 (6)	571,150	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	24,921 (7)	651,186	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	7,899 (8)	206,401	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	15,468 (9)	404,179	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	20,401 (10)	533,078	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	17,445 (11)	455,838	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5,529 (11)	144,473	
	30,000	—	—	33.72	5/28/2023	—	—	—	—	
	25,000	—	—	47.16	3/3/2024	—	—	—	—	
	17,750	—	—	71.23	2/26/2025	—	—	—	—	
	36,000	—	—	32.27	2/28/2026	—	—	—	—	
	40,000	—	—	54.57	2/17/2027	—	—	—	—	
	54,500	—	—	67.26	2/16/2028	—	—	—	—	
	80,025	26,675	—	32.57	2/21/2029	—	—	—	—	
	58,844	58,844	—	20.43	2/20/2030	—	—	—	—	
	29,731	89,194	—	19.73	2/22/2031	—	—	—	—	
	—	99,682	—	25.08	2/18/2032	—	—	—	—	
	—	28,812	—	25.32	8/3/2032	—	—	—	—	

[Table of Contents](#)

Name	Option Awards					Stock Awards				
	Number of Securities Underlying Unexercised Options (#) Exercisable	Number of Securities Underlying Unexercised Options (#) Unexercisable	Equity Incentive Plan Awards: Number of Securities Underlying Unexercised Unearned Options (#)	Option Exercise Price (\$)	Option Expiration Date	Number of Shares or Units of Stock That Have Not Vested (#)	Market Value of Shares or Units of Stock That Have Not Vested (\$)	Equity Incentive Plan Awards: Number of Unearned Shares, Units or Other Rights That Have Not Vested (#)	Equity Incentive Plan Awards: Market or Payout Value of Unearned Shares, Units or Other Rights That Have Not Vested (\$)	
(a)	(b) ⁽¹⁾	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f) ⁽²⁾	(g) ⁽³⁾	(h) ⁽¹³⁾	(i)	(j) ⁽¹³⁾	
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	—	—	—	—	—	6,875 (4)	179,644	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	20,191 (5)	527,591	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	36,114 (6)	943,659	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	34,889 (7)	911,650	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	22,195 (9)	579,955	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	33,707 (10)	880,764	
	80,000	—	—	59.57	6/7/2027	—	—	24,423 (11)	638,173	
	54,500	—	—	67.26	2/16/2028	—	—	—	—	
	80,025	26,675	—	32.57	2/21/2029	—	—	—	—	
	84,428	84,428	—	20.43	2/20/2030	—	—	—	—	
	49,121	147,363	—	19.73	2/22/2031	—	—	—	—	
	—	139,554	—	25.08	2/18/2032	—	—	—	—	
Blair C. Jackson	—	—	—	—	—	4,800 (4)	125,424	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	9,178 (5)	239,821	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	28,511 (6)	744,992	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	34,889 (7)	911,650	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	10,086 (9)	263,547	—	—	
	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	26,610 (10)	695,319	
	40,000	—	—	33.72	5/28/2023	—	—	24,423 (11)	638,173	
	30,000	—	—	47.16	3/3/2024	—	—	—	—	
	23,500	—	—	71.23	2/26/2025	—	—	—	—	
	45,000	—	—	32.27	2/28/2026	—	—	—	—	
	35,000	—	—	54.57	2/17/2027	—	—	—	—	
	38,000	—	—	67.26	2/16/2028	—	—	—	—	
	55,875	18,625	—	32.57	2/21/2029	—	—	—	—	
	38,376	38,377	—	20.43	2/20/2030	—	—	—	—	
	38,779	116,340	—	19.73	2/22/2031	—	—	—	—	
	—	139,554	—	25.08	2/18/2032	—	—	—	—	

Notes to Outstanding Equity Awards Table

- (1) The grant date of all stock options is ten years prior to the option expiration date (column (f)). With the exception of the amounts in column (d), all stock options vest in four equal annual installments, commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date. Stock options granted in 2018 or earlier were granted under the 2011 Plan. Stock options granted in 2019 or later were granted under the 2018 Plan.
- (2) Stock options expire ten years from the grant date.
- (3) Time-vesting restricted stock unit awards vest in four equal annual installments, commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date. No dividend equivalents are paid on restricted stock unit awards. In the event that an individual's employment or other service relationship with us is terminated for any reason, except in the event of death, permanent disability or a Sale Event (as defined in the stock plan under which the award was granted), time-vesting restricted stock unit awards are forfeited on the date of termination.
- (4) Time-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 21, 2019 under the 2018 Plan.
- (5) Time-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 20, 2020 under the 2018 Plan.
- (6) Time-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 22, 2021 under the 2018 Plan.

[Table of Contents](#)

- (7) Time-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 18, 2022 under the 2018 Plan.
- (8) Time-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on August 3, 2022 under the 2018 Plan.
- (9) Performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 20, 2020 under the 2018 Plan that, in order to vest, required achievement of certain commercial and pipeline performance conditions over a three-year performance period ending on December 31, 2022 and were subject to a relative TSR modifier at the end of the performance period. For additional detail, see the discussion in the section entitled “2020 LTIP Achievements” beginning on page 112 of this proxy statement. The amounts shown in column (g) represent actual shares earned for the performance period ending December 31, 2022 but not yet vested as of December 31, 2022, which shares subsequently vested on February 20, 2023. Such shares were earned based on achievement of the stretch level of performance for the pipeline performance conditions underlying the performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards and application of the relative TSR modifier. No dividend equivalents are paid on restricted stock unit awards. In the event that an individual’s employment or other service relationship with the Company is terminated for any reason, except in the event of death, permanent disability or a Sale Event (as defined in the stock plan under which the award was granted), performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards are forfeited on the date of termination.
- (10) Performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 22, 2021 under the 2018 Plan that, in order to vest, require achievement of certain financial, commercial and pipeline performance conditions over a three-year performance period ending on December 31, 2023 and that are subject to a relative TSR modifier at the end of the performance period. For additional detail, see the discussion in the section entitled “Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant” beginning on page 109 of our definitive proxy statement filed with the SEC on June 6, 2022. As of December 31, 2022, none of the performance criteria underlying these performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards have been achieved. As such, the amounts shown reflect threshold achievement under the commercial and pipeline performance condition portions of the restricted stock unit awards and target achievement of the financial performance condition portion of the restricted stock unit awards (as there was no threshold earning opportunity for such portion of the award). No dividend equivalents are paid on restricted stock unit awards. In the event that an individual’s employment or other service relationship with the Company is terminated for any reason, except in the event of death, permanent disability or a Sale Event (as defined in the stock plan under which the award was granted), performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards are forfeited on the date of termination.
- (11) Performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards granted on February 22, 2022 and August 3, 2022 under the 2018 Plan that, in order to vest, require achievement of certain financial, commercial and pipeline performance conditions over a three-year performance period ending on December 31, 2024 and that are subject to a relative TSR modifier at the end of the performance period. For additional detail, see the discussion in the section entitled “Long-Term Incentive Compensation – Annual Equity Grant” beginning on page 109 of this proxy statement. As of December 31, 2022, none of the performance criteria underlying these performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards have been achieved. As such, the amounts shown reflect threshold achievement under the commercial and pipeline performance condition portions of the restricted stock unit awards and target achievement of the financial performance condition portion of the restricted stock unit awards (as there was no threshold earning opportunity for such portion of the award). No dividend equivalents are paid on restricted stock unit awards. In the event that an individual’s employment or other service relationship with the Company is terminated for any reason, except in the event of death, permanent disability or a Sale Event (as defined in the stock plan under which the award was granted), performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards are forfeited on the date of termination.
- (12) Performance- and time-vesting stock options granted under the 2018 Plan that, in order to vest, require the achievement of a greater than 50% increase in the Company’s share price from their grant date value for 30 consecutive trading days, and once that performance condition is met, remain subject to time-based vesting in four equal annual installments commencing on the first anniversary of the grant date.
- (13) Market value is based on the closing price of our ordinary shares on December 30, 2022 as reported by Nasdaq, which was \$26.13.

2022 Option Exercises and Stock Vested

The following table presents information regarding option exercises and vesting of restricted stock unit awards for each named executive officer during 2022:

Name (a)	Option Awards		Stock Awards	
	Number of Shares Acquired on Exercise (#)	Value Realized on Exercise (\$)	Number of Shares Acquired on Vesting (#)	Value Realized on Vesting (\$)
	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)
Richard F. Pops	450,000	5,146,380	50,525	1,298,161
Iain M. Brown	—	—	18,733	473,397
David J. Gaffin	—	—	24,572	621,527
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	—	—	32,383	817,094
Blair C. Jackson	49,999	652,850	21,267	536,772

2022 Pension Benefits

None of our named executive officers participate in, or have account balances in, qualified or non-qualified defined benefit plans sponsored by us.

2022 Nonqualified Deferred Compensation

None of our named executive officers participate in, or have account balances in, non-qualified defined benefit plans or defined contribution plans maintained by us.

Potential Payments upon Termination or Change in Control

If, during the term of a named executive officer's employment agreement with us, we terminate such named executive officer's employment without "cause" or such named executive officer terminates their employment for "good reason" (e.g., a material diminution in their responsibilities, authority, powers, functions, duties or compensation or a material change in the geographic location at which they must perform their employment) and such named executive officer thereafter signs a general release of claims, we will provide severance, as follows: to Mr. Pops, over a twenty-four-month period, we will pay an amount equal to two times the sum of (i) current base salary, plus (ii) the average of the annual cash incentive compensation received for the two immediately preceding years, and will provide for continued participation in our health benefit plans during such twenty-four-month period; and to Messrs. Brown, Gaffin, Jackson and Dr. Hopkinson, over a twelve-month period, we will pay an amount equal to the sum of (i) current base salary, plus (ii) the average of the annual cash incentive compensation received for the two immediately preceding years, and will provide for continued participation in our health benefit plans during such twelve-month period.

Under the employment agreements with our named executive officers, in the event of a change in control, each named executive officer would be entitled to continue their employment with us for a period of two years following the change in control. If, during this two-year period, the employment of such named executive officer is terminated without "cause" or if such named executive officer terminates their employment for "good reason," such executive officer shall be paid a pro-rata amount of their base salary for the year in which their termination occurs and a pro-rata annual cash incentive compensation (based upon the average of such executive officer's annual cash incentive compensation for the prior two years) for the year in which the termination occurs. Additionally, such executive officer will receive a lump sum payment equal to: for Mr. Pops two times; and for Messrs. Brown, Gaffin, Jackson and Dr. Hopkinson, one and one-half times, the sum of their then-base salary (or the base salary in effect at the time of the change in control, if higher), plus an amount equal to the average of the annual cash incentive compensation they received for the two immediately preceding years. Messrs. Pops, Brown, Gaffin and Jackson and Dr. Hopkinson would also be entitled to continued participation in our health benefit plans: for Mr. Pops, for a period of two years following the date of termination; and for Messrs. Brown, Gaffin, Jackson and Dr. Hopkinson, for a period of eighteen months following the date of termination. These change in control payments are expressly in lieu of, and supersede, those severance payments and benefits otherwise payable if such executive officer is terminated without "cause" or if such executive officer terminates their employment for good reason, provided that such termination occurs within two years after the occurrence of the first event constituting a change in control and that such first event occurs

[Table of Contents](#)

during the period of employment of the named executive officer. Messrs. Pops and Jackson are also entitled to a “gross-up payment” equal to the excise tax imposed upon the severance payment made in the event of a change in control, if any payment or benefit to the executive, whether pursuant to the employment agreement or otherwise, is considered an “excess parachute payment” and subject to an excise tax under the Code. In 2009, we discontinued providing such gross-up payments to newly hired employees. Messrs. Brown, Gaffin and Dr. Hopkinson are not entitled to a gross-up payment in the event of a change in control.

Under the terms of our 2018 Plan, the Administrator has the authority to determine the conditions under which any award under such plan will become exercisable in the event of a change in control (referred to as a Sale Event in the 2018 Plan) at the time of grant of such award. Upon a change in control, except to the extent the Administrator may otherwise specify, all then-outstanding stock options become vested and exercisable, all then-outstanding time-vesting stock awards become vested, and all then-outstanding performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards may become vested and nonforfeitable in the Administrator’s discretion. Starting with equity awards granted in 2023, the vesting of such awards granted to our named executive officers will only accelerate if, within a two-year period following a corporate transaction or a change in control, a named executive officer is terminated without “cause” or resigns for “good reason.”

Potential Post-Termination Payments

The following table summarizes the potential payments to our named executive officers under various termination events. The table assumes that the triggering event occurred on December 30, 2022, the last business day of 2022, and the calculations use the closing price of our ordinary shares on December 30, 2022 as reported by Nasdaq, which was \$26.13 per share.

Name and Payment Elements	Involuntary Termination Without Cause or Voluntary Termination for Good Reason Not Following a Change in Control	Involuntary Termination Without Cause or Voluntary Termination for Good Reason Following a Change in Control
Richard F. Pops		
Cash Compensation:		
Severance	\$ 4,363,137	\$ 5,400,075
Equity Awards:		
Stock Options and awards ⁽¹⁾	—	18,328,509
Benefits:		
Health and Dental Insurance	37,373	37,373
Total	<u>\$ 4,400,510</u>	<u>\$ 23,765,957</u>
Iain M. Brown		
Cash Compensation:		
Severance	\$ 790,523	\$ 1,426,306
Equity Awards:		
Stock Options and awards ⁽¹⁾	—	4,111,569
Benefits:		
Health and Dental Insurance	26,569	39,854
Total	<u>\$ 817,092</u>	<u>\$ 5,577,729</u>
David J. Gaffin		
Cash Compensation:		
Severance	\$ 916,629	\$ 1,671,571
Equity Awards:		
Stock Options and awards ⁽¹⁾	—	5,089,110
Benefits:		
Health and Dental Insurance	26,569	39,854
Total	<u>\$ 943,198</u>	<u>\$ 6,800,535</u>
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.		
Cash Compensation:		
Severance	\$ 1,089,600	\$ 2,031,000
Equity Awards:		
Stock Options and awards ⁽¹⁾	—	6,962,768
Benefits:		
Health and Dental Insurance	26,569	39,854
Total	<u>\$ 1,116,169</u>	<u>\$ 9,033,622</u>
Blair C. Jackson		
Cash Compensation:		
Severance	\$ 896,439	\$ 1,641,098
Equity Awards:		
Stock Options and awards ⁽¹⁾	—	5,336,462
Benefits:		
Health and Dental Insurance	26,569	39,854
Total	<u>\$ 923,008</u>	<u>\$ 7,017,414</u>

Notes to Post-Termination Payments Table

- (1) Represents the value of time-vesting and performance-vesting stock options and restricted stock unit awards that would vest and become exercisable upon a change in control pursuant to the terms of our 2018 Plan and the terms of equity awards that were outstanding and unvested on December 30, 2022, using a value per share of \$26.13 (the closing price for our shares on December 30, 2022) for the unvested portions of time-vesting and performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards (assuming the target grant amount) and, for unvested stock options with an exercise price below \$26.13 per share, a value per share equal to the difference between \$26.13 and the exercise price.

[Table of Contents](#)

Pay Versus Performance

The disclosure included in this section is prescribed by SEC rules and does not necessarily align with how our Company or the Compensation Committee view the link between Company performance and executive compensation for our principal executive officer (“PEO”) and our non-PEO named executive officers (“NEOs”). For additional information about our pay-for-performance philosophy and how we align executive compensation with Company performance, see our *Compensation Discussion and Analysis* beginning on page 90 of this proxy statement.

Required Tabular Disclosure of Pay Versus Performance

The amounts set forth below under the headings “Compensation Actually Paid to PEO” and “Average Compensation Actually Paid to Non-PEO NEOs” have been calculated in a manner consistent with Item 402(v) of Regulation S-K. Use of the term “compensation actually paid” is required by the SEC’s rules and, as a result of the calculation methodology required by the SEC, such amounts differ from compensation actually earned, realized or received by the individuals and the compensation decisions described in our *Compensation Discussion and Analysis* beginning on page 90 of this proxy statement.

Year (a)	Summary Compensation Table Total for PEO ⁽¹⁾ (\$) (b)	Compensation Actually Paid to PEO ⁽¹⁾⁽²⁾ (\$) (c)	Average Summary Compensation Table Total for Non-PEO NEOs ⁽⁴⁾ (\$) (d)	Average Compensation Actually Paid to Non-PEO NEOs ⁽¹⁾⁽²⁾ (\$) (e)	Value of Initial Fixed \$100 Investment Based on: ⁽³⁾		GAAP Net Income (Loss) (\$ Millions) (h)	Non-GAAP Net Income ⁽⁴⁾ (\$ Millions) (i)
					TSR (\$) (f)	Peer Group TSR (\$) (g)		
2022	10,314,172	8,321,591	4,155,421	4,206,760	128.09	113.65	(158.3)	57.9
2021	8,846,588	11,225,263	2,942,671	2,882,217	114.02	126.45	(48.2)	129.1
2020	8,041,702	6,883,292	2,882,616	2,656,656	97.79	126.42	(110.9)	68.6

(1) Richard F. Pops was our PEO for each year presented. The individuals comprising the non-PEO NEOs for each year presented are listed below.

2020	2021	2022
James M. Frates	Iain M. Brown	Iain M. Brown
David J. Gaffin	James M. Frates	David J. Gaffin
Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	David J. Gaffin	Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.
Michael J. Landine	Craig C. Hopkinson, M.D.	Blair C. Jackson
	Blair C. Jackson	

(2) The amounts shown reflect the exclusion and inclusion of those certain amounts for the PEO and the non-PEO NEOs shown in the following tables. Equity values are calculated in accordance with FASB ASC Topic 718. Amounts shown in each of the Exclusion of Stock Awards and Option Awards columns are equal to the total amounts from the Stock Awards and Option Awards columns set forth in the *Summary Compensation Table* on page 118 of this proxy statement.

Year	Summary Compensation Table Total for PEO (\$)	Exclusion of Stock Awards and Option Awards for PEO (\$)	Inclusion of Equity Values for PEO (\$)	Compensation Actually Paid to PEO (\$)
2022	10,314,172	(8,009,660)	6,017,079	8,321,591
2021	8,846,588	(6,564,945)	8,943,620	11,225,263
2020	8,041,702	(6,040,835)	4,882,425	6,883,292

Year	Average Summary Compensation Table Total for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Average Exclusion of Stock Awards and Option Awards for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Average Inclusion of Equity Values for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Average Compensation Actually Paid to Non-PEO NEOs (\$)
2022	4,155,421	(3,126,696)	3,178,035	4,206,760
2021	2,942,671	(2,141,519)	2,081,065	2,882,217
2020	2,882,616	(2,083,657)	1,857,697	2,656,656

[Table of Contents](#)

The amounts shown in the Inclusion of Equity Values column in each of the above tables are derived from the following amounts:

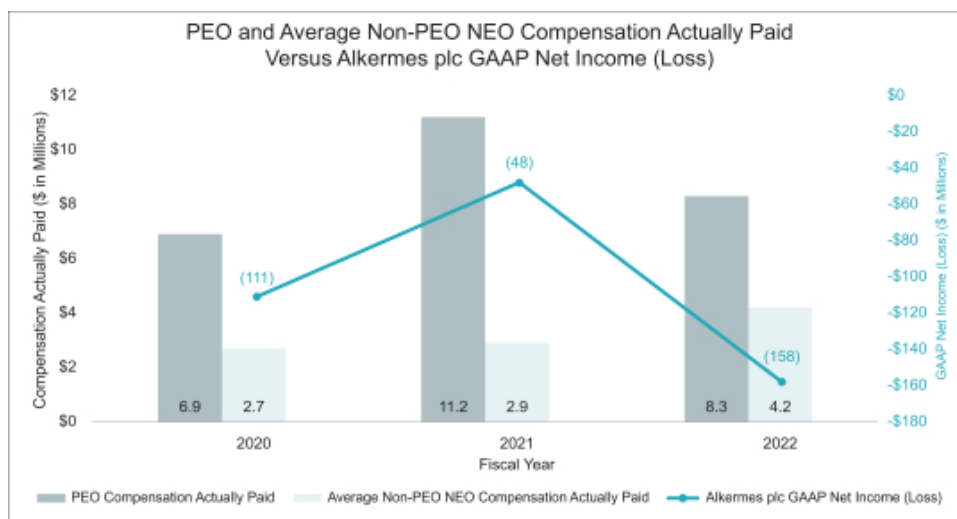
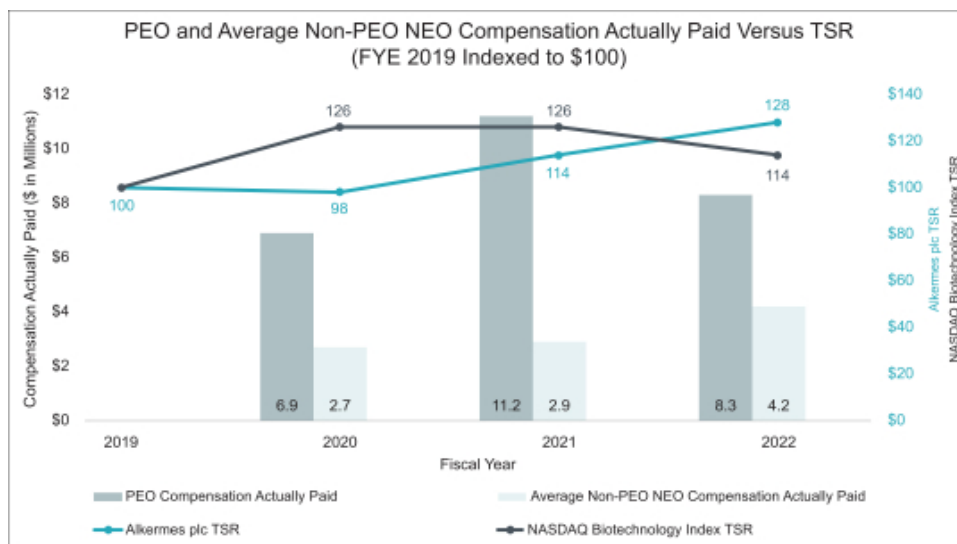
Year	Year-End Fair Value of Equity Awards Granted During Year That Remained Unvested as of Last Day of Year for PEO (\$)	Change in Fair Value from Last Day of Prior Year to Last Day of Year of Unvested Equity Awards for PEO (\$)	Change in Fair Value from Last Day of Prior Year to Vesting Date of Unvested Equity Awards that Vested During Year for PEO (\$)	Fair Value at Last Day of Prior Year of Equity Awards Forfeited During Year for PEO (\$)	Total - Inclusion of Equity Values for PEO (\$)
2022	6,635,906	(948,605)	329,778	—	6,017,079
2021	5,337,837	1,158,777	2,447,006	—	8,943,620
2020	5,747,325	(629,614)	(235,286)	—	4,882,425

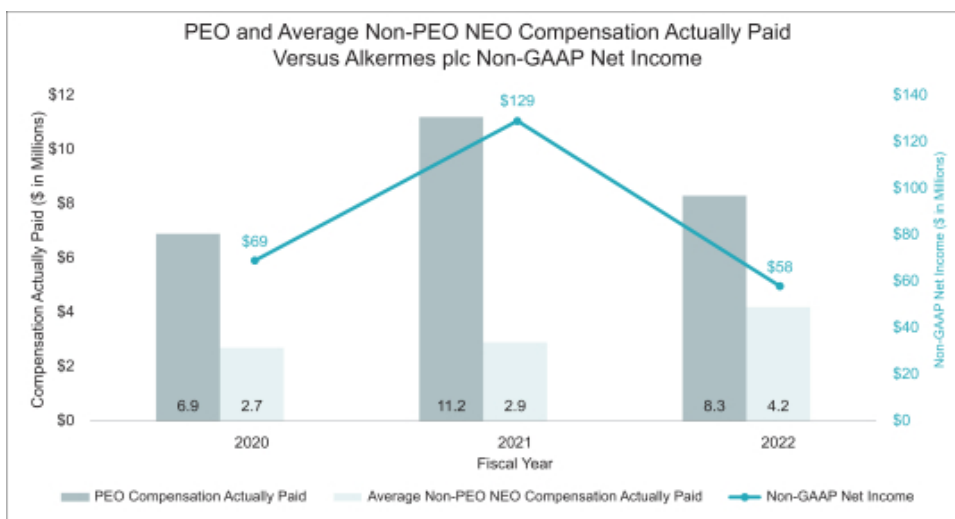
Year	Average Year-End Fair Value of Equity Awards Granted During Year That Remained Unvested as of Last Day of Year for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Average Change in Fair Value from Last Day of Prior Year to Last Day of Year of Unvested Equity Awards for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Average Change in Fair Value from Last Day of Prior Year to Vesting Date of Unvested Equity Awards that Vested During Year for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Average Fair Value at Last Day of Prior Year of Equity Awards Forfeited During Year for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)	Total - Average Inclusion of Equity Values for Non-PEO NEOs (\$)
2022	2,930,046	137,112	110,877	—	3,178,035
2021	2,296,714	(439,567)	809,922	(586,004)	2,081,065
2020	2,010,019	(91,032)	(61,290)	—	1,857,697

- (3) The peer group TSR shown in this table utilizes the Nasdaq Biotechnology Index, which we also utilize in the stock performance graph required by Item 201(e) of Regulation S-K included in our Annual Report. The comparison assumes \$100 was invested in the Company and in the Nasdaq Biotechnology Index, respectively, for the period starting December 31, 2019 through the end of the year shown. Historical share price performance is not necessarily indicative of future share price performance.
- (4) We determined non-GAAP net income to be the most important financial performance measure used to link Company performance to compensation actually paid to our PEO and non-PEO NEOs in 2022. This financial performance measure may not have been the most important financial performance measure for years 2021 and 2020 and we may determine a different financial performance measure to be the most important financial performance measure in future years. See *Appendix B* for information regarding this non-GAAP financial measure.

Required Disclosure of the Relationship Between Compensation Actually Paid and Financial Performance Measures

As required by Item 402(v) of Regulation S-K, we are providing the following graphs to illustrate the relationship between the pay and performance figures that are included in the pay versus performance tabular disclosure above. In addition, the first graph below further illustrates the relationship between our TSR and that of the Nasdaq Biotechnology Index. As noted above, “compensation actually paid” for purposes of the tabular disclosure and the following graphs were calculated in accordance with SEC rules and do not fully represent the actual final amount of compensation earned by or actually paid to our NEOs during the applicable years.





Required Tabular Disclosure of Most Important Financial Measures

The most important financial performance measures used to link compensation actually paid to our NEOs for 2022 to Company performance are set forth below. For further information regarding these performance metrics and their function in our executive compensation program, see our *Compensation Discussion and Analysis* beginning on page 90 of this proxy statement.

Proprietary Product Net Sales
Relative Total Shareholder Return
Non-GAAP Net Income*
Non-GAAP Net Income* as a Percentage of Total Revenue

* See *Appendix B* for information regarding this non-GAAP financial target.

Pay Ratio

For 2022, the annual total compensation for our CEO, including the value of employer paid health care benefits, as discussed below, was \$10,332,858 and for our median employee was \$208,076 (also including the value of employer paid health care benefits), resulting in a pay ratio of approximately 50 to 1.

The annual total compensation for our CEO in this pay ratio disclosure differs from the annual total compensation amounts reflected in the *Summary Compensation Table* on page 118 of this proxy statement because we included the value of employer paid health care benefits (estimated for our CEO and eligible dependents at \$18,686) in order to produce a more representative disclosure of our employees' compensation. We also added the value of employer paid health care benefits to the median compensated employee's compensation for purposes of this pay ratio disclosure. The annual total compensation for our median compensated employee does not represent an average of the compensation paid to our employees, but rather it is the compensation paid to the particular employee identified as our median employee.

We identified the median employee for 2022 by (i) aggregating for each applicable employee (A) base salary as of October 1, 2022 (or wages multiplied by annual work schedule, for hourly employees), (B) the target bonus for 2022 and (C) the estimated fair value of any equity awards granted during 2022, and (ii) ranking this annual compensation measure for our employees from lowest to highest.

This calculation was performed for 2,264 individuals, excluding our CEO, who were employed by us on October 1, 2022, whether employed on a full-time or part-time basis. In order to present a more accurate representation of comparative annual compensation, we annualized compensation for any permanent employees that were only employed for part of 2022, and converted amounts paid in a currency other than U.S. dollars to U.S. dollars based on the average year-to-date exchange rate on September 30, 2022. No employees located in jurisdictions outside of the U.S. were excluded from the calculation under the regulation's *de minimis* exemption.

This ratio is a reasonable estimate calculated in a manner consistent with Item 402(u) of Regulation S-K (the "Rule"). In light of the numerous different methodologies, assumptions, adjustments and estimates that companies may apply in compliance with the Rule, this information should not be used as a basis for comparison between different companies.

Certain Relationships and Related Person Transactions

Policies and Procedures Concerning Related Person Transactions

The Audit and Risk Committee, pursuant to its written charter adopted by the Board, a current copy of which can be found on the Corporate Governance page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com, is responsible for reviewing all transactions with related persons, including transactions that would be required to be disclosed in this proxy statement in accordance with SEC rules.

Following the end of each calendar quarter, we ask our directors and executive officers to disclose a list of their “related parties”; this practice is not pursuant to a written policy or procedure. Related parties are defined as any public, private, for profit, or non-profit company or organization of which they or their immediate family member is an officer, director or 10% or greater shareholder. All reported “related parties” are sent to our Finance department, which checks them against transactions of the Company in that prior quarter. At each Audit and Risk Committee meeting held to review our quarterly financial results, any transactions between a reported related party and the Company are reported to the Audit and Risk Committee for its review and, if deemed necessary by the Audit and Risk Committee in its sole discretion, approval.

In addition, under our Code of Business Conduct and Ethics, each of our directors, officers and employees is required to promptly disclose any matter that they believe might raise doubt regarding their ability to act objectively and in the Company’s best interest and, in certain circumstances, receive approval for such matters, as described in our Code of Business Conduct and Ethics. Under our Articles of Association and in accordance with the Companies Act, each of our directors is required to declare to the Board any interest that they have, whether direct or indirect, in any contract, transaction or arrangement or any proposed contract, transaction or arrangement with the Company.

Since January 1, 2022, we have not engaged in any transactions, nor are any such transactions currently proposed, in which we were a participant and the amount involved exceeded \$120,000, and in which any related person had or will have a direct or indirect material interest.

Equity Compensation Plan Information

The following table provides information as of December 31, 2022 about:

- the number of ordinary shares subject to issuance upon exercise of outstanding stock options and vesting of outstanding restricted stock unit awards under equity compensation plans adopted by us;
- the weighted-average exercise price of outstanding stock options under equity compensation plans adopted by us; and
- the number of ordinary shares available for future issuance under our 2018 Plan.

Plan Category	Number of Securities to be Issued Upon Exercise of Outstanding Options, Warrants and Rights ⁽¹⁾	Weighted Average Exercise Price of Outstanding Options, Warrants and Rights ⁽²⁾	Number of Securities Remaining Available for Future Issuance
Equity compensation plans approved by security holders	17,596,961	\$ 33.32	12,929,078
Equity compensation plans not approved by security holders	—	—	—

(1) This excludes 6,625,422 ordinary shares issued as time-vesting restricted stock unit awards and 1,349,634 ordinary shares issued as the target number of performance-vesting restricted stock unit awards, all of which are subject to forfeiture until such awards vest in full.

(2) Represents the weighted-average exercise price of outstanding stock options under our equity compensation plans. This does not include outstanding restricted stock unit awards under our equity compensation plans as such awards do not have an exercise price.

Other Information

Other Business

The Board does not intend to present at the Annual Meeting any business other than that set forth in this proxy statement. If any other matter is presented at the Annual Meeting which under applicable proxy regulations need not be included in this proxy statement or which the Board did not know a reasonable time before this solicitation would be presented, and if such matter is permitted as a matter of Irish law, the persons identified as the named proxy holders in the accompanying proxy card will have authority to vote proxies with respect to such matter in their discretion.

Independent Auditor and Accounting Firm

PwC, our independent auditor and accounting firm, audited the consolidated financial statements of the Company for 2022. One or more representatives of PwC is expected to attend the Annual Meeting. Such representative(s) will be given an opportunity to make a statement if they so desire and will be available to respond to appropriate questions.

Shareholder Proposals for the Company's 2024 Annual General Meeting of Shareholders

Our shareholders may submit proposals on matters appropriate for shareholder action at shareholder meetings in accordance with Rule 14a-8 under the Exchange Act. For such Rule 14a-8 proposals to be included in our proxy materials relating to our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders, all applicable requirements of Rule 14a-8 must be satisfied and, pursuant to Rule 14a-8, such proposals must be received by us no later than [●]. However, if the date of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders is changed such that it is more than 30 days from the first anniversary of the Annual Meeting, then the deadline will be a reasonable time prior to the time that we begin to print and mail proxy materials for our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders. Such shareholder proposals must be delivered to the attention of our Company Secretary at the Company's registered office at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Company Secretary. In addition to the requirements as to form and substance established by the SEC, shareholder proposals must be a proper subject for shareholder action under Irish law and our Articles of Association to be included in our proxy materials.

Procedure for Recommendations by Shareholders of Director Nominees

The Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee will consider director candidates recommended by shareholders for nomination by the Board for election at an annual general meeting of shareholders. A shareholder who wishes to recommend individuals for consideration by the Nominating and Corporate Governance Committee and the Board may do so only by delivering a written recommendation to our Company Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Company Secretary, with the director candidate's name, biographical information and qualifications, and a document providing evidence of the director candidate's willingness to serve if elected.

Procedure for Nomination by Shareholders of Director Nominees

The above procedure applies to recommendations by shareholders of director candidates to be nominated by the Board. Shareholders who instead desire to nominate on their own behalf one or more persons for election to the Board at an annual general meeting of shareholders must comply with the deadlines and other requirements set forth in the Company's Articles of Association in respect of shareholder nominations, including the applicable notice, information and consent provisions. Pursuant to our Articles of Association, nominations by our shareholders of persons for election to the Board at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders must be received by our Company Secretary between [●] and [●]; *provided, however*, that in the event that the date of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders is changed by more than 30 days from the first anniversary date of the Annual Meeting, notice must be delivered no earlier than 180 days prior to, nor later than 120 days prior to, our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders or, if later, the 10th day following the day on which public announcement of the date of our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders is first made.

[Table of Contents](#)

In addition to the applicable notice requirements under our Articles of Association described in the preceding paragraph, in order to comply with the SEC's universal proxy rules, shareholders who desire to nominate one or more persons for election to the Board at our 2024 annual general meeting of shareholders must provide notice to the Company by the same deadline noted in the preceding paragraph and such notice must comply with the additional requirements of Rule 14a-19(b) under the Exchange Act.

Expenses and Solicitation

The costs of proxy solicitation, including expenses relating to the preparation, printing and mailing to shareholders of this proxy statement and other proxy materials for the Annual Meeting, will be borne by the Company. The Company will also reimburse banks, brokers and other nominees for their reasonable out-of-pocket costs incurred in connection with forwarding the proxy materials for the Annual Meeting to beneficial owners and obtaining beneficial owners' voting instructions. In addition to soliciting proxies by mail, proxies may also be solicited on behalf of the Company by our directors and certain of our officers and regular employees, whether in person, by mail, by telephone or by email or other electronic means, without any additional compensation for any such solicitation efforts. The Company may also solicit proxies by email from shareholders who are our employees or who previously requested to receive proxy materials electronically.

The Company has retained Innisfree M&A Incorporated to assist in the solicitation of proxies at an estimated cost of up to \$[●], plus the reimbursement of reasonable expenses. Innisfree expects that approximately [●] of its employees will assist in the solicitation. The Company also agreed to indemnify Innisfree against certain liabilities relating to, or arising out of, its retention. Innisfree may solicit proxies by mail, telephone, facsimile and email. The Company's aggregate expenses, including those of Innisfree M&A Incorporated, the Company's outside legal counsel and other outside advisors, related to the Company's solicitation of proxies and in excess of expenses normally spent for an annual meeting of shareholders in which there is not a proxy contest, and excluding salaries and wages of our employees and officers, are currently expected to be approximately \$[●], of which approximately \$[●] has been incurred as of the date of this proxy statement.

Delivery of Documents to Shareholders Sharing an Address ("Householding")

SEC rules permit companies and intermediaries (such as brokers) to satisfy the delivery requirements for notices of internet availability of proxy materials and other proxy materials with respect to two or more shareholders sharing the same address by delivering a single set of such notices or proxy materials, as applicable, addressed to those shareholders. This practice is also known as "householding". In order to reduce the volume of duplicate information received at households and help reduce the costs and environmental impact of the Annual Meeting, a single copy of our proxy materials may be mailed to multiple shareholders who share an address unless we receive contrary instructions from one or more of the shareholders sharing such address. We will deliver promptly a separate copy of our proxy materials to any shareholder who writes or calls the Company Secretary at:

Alkermes plc, Attention: Company Secretary
Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road
Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6
+353 1 772-8000

If you or your household is receiving multiple copies of our proxy materials and you wish instead to request delivery of only a single copy in the future, you may contact us as described above.

Presentation of Irish Statutory Financial Statements

Our Irish statutory financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2022, including the reports of the directors and the independent auditor and accounting firm thereon, will be presented at the Annual Meeting in accordance with the requirements of the Companies Act in the form approved by the Board. There is no requirement under Irish law that such statements be approved by shareholders, and no such approval will be sought at the Annual Meeting. Our Irish statutory financial statements, including the related reports thereon, are available on the Annual Reports page of the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com. Shareholders may also request a printed copy of such statements and reports free of charge, by writing to our Company Secretary at Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Company Secretary.

[Table of Contents](#)

United States Securities and Exchange Commission Reports

Copies of our Annual Report are available to shareholders free of charge through the Investors section of our website at www.alkermes.com or by writing to Alkermes plc, Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6, Attention: Company Secretary.

Registered and Principal Executive Offices

The registered and principal executive offices of Alkermes plc are located at Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6. The telephone number at these offices is +353 1 772-8000.

Cautionary Note Regarding Forward-Looking Statements

This proxy statement contains forward-looking statements within the meaning of Section 27A of the Securities Act and Section 21E of the Exchange Act. Forward-looking statements provide current expectations of future events based on certain assumptions and include any statement that does not directly relate to any historical or current fact. In some cases, these statements can be identified by use of forward-looking terminology such as “may,” “will,” “could,” “should,” “would,” “expect,” “anticipate,” “continue,” “believe,” “plan,” “estimate,” “intend” or other similar words. Actual results might differ materially from those expressed or implied in our forward-looking statements because these forward-looking statements are subject to various risks and uncertainties, including, but not limited to, those risks and uncertainties described in the Risk Factors section of our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2022 and in subsequent filings made by us with the SEC. Shareholders are cautioned not to place undue reliance on any forward-looking statements contained in this proxy statement, which speak only as of the date of this proxy statement or as of the date indicated in the forward-looking statement. Except as required by law, we disclaim any intention or responsibility for updating or revising any forward-looking statements contained in this proxy statement.

Incorporation by Reference

To the extent that this proxy statement is incorporated by reference into any other filing made by us under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act, the sections of this proxy statement entitled “*Compensation Committee Report*,” “*Report of the Audit and Risk Committee*,” and “*Pay Versus Performance Disclosure*” will not be deemed incorporated unless and except to the extent that we specifically incorporate such sections in such a filing. Such sections shall also not be deemed to be “soliciting material” or deemed to be “filed” with the SEC. Website references and links to other materials are for convenience only, and the content and information contained on or connected to our website is not incorporated by reference into this proxy statement and should not be considered part of this proxy statement or any other filing that we make with the SEC.

APPENDIX A

ALKERMES PLC

2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended

SECTION 1. GENERAL PURPOSE OF THE PLAN; DEFINITIONS

The name of the plan is the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan (the “Plan”). The purpose of the Plan is to encourage and enable the officers, employees, Non-Employee Directors and consultants of Alkermes plc, an Irish public limited company (the “Company”), and its Subsidiaries upon whose judgment, initiative and efforts the Company and its Subsidiaries largely depend for the successful conduct of their business to acquire a proprietary interest in the Company. It is anticipated that providing such persons with a direct stake in the Company’s welfare will assure a closer alignment of their interests with those of the Company and its shareholders, thereby stimulating their efforts on the Company’s and its Subsidiaries’ behalf and strengthening their desire to remain with the Company and its Subsidiaries.

The following terms shall be defined as set forth below:

“2008 Plan” means the Alkermes plc Amended and Restated 2008 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended.

“2011 Plan” means the Alkermes plc 2011 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended.

“2011 Plan Available Shares” means the 1,199,965 Shares that remained available for grant under the 2011 Plan as of the 2020 Annual Meeting (which Shares, as of the 2020 Annual Meeting, ceased to be available for grant under the 2011 Plan and became available for issuance pursuant to Awards under this Plan).

“2020 Annual Meeting” means the 2020 Annual General Meeting of Shareholders of the Company.

“Act” means the Securities Act of 1933, as amended, and the rules and regulations thereunder.

“Administrator” means the compensation committee of the Board or a similar committee performing the functions of the compensation committee and which is comprised of not less than two Non-Employee Directors who are independent.

“Award” or “Awards,” except where referring to a particular category of grant under the Plan, shall include Incentive Stock Options, Non-Qualified Stock Options, Stock Appreciation Rights, Restricted Stock Awards, Restricted Stock Unit Awards, Cash-Based Awards and Performance Share Awards.

“Award Certificate” means a written or electronic certificate setting forth the terms and provisions applicable to an Award granted under the Plan. Each Award Certificate is subject to the terms and conditions of the Plan.

“Board” means the Board of Directors of the Company.

“Cash-Based Award” means an Award entitling the recipient to receive a cash-denominated payment.

“Code” means the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, and any successor Code, and related rules, regulations and interpretations.

“Companies Act” means the Irish Companies Act 2014, all enactments which are to be read as one, or construed or read together as one with the Irish Companies Act 2014 and every statutory modification or reenactment thereof for the time being in force.

[Table of Contents](#)

“*Disability*” means, with respect to a grantee, the inability of such grantee to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment that can be expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months, as provided in Sections 22(e)(3) and 409A(a)(2)(c)(i) of the Code, and will be determined by the Company on the basis of such medical evidence as the Company deems warranted under the circumstances. For clarity, any reference to “disability” or “permanent disability” in any Award Certificate shall mean “Disability,” as defined herein.

“*Effective Date*” means the date set forth in Section 18.

“*Exchange Act*” means the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, and the rules and regulations thereunder.

“*Fair Market Value*” of the Shares on any given date for purposes of the Plan, unless otherwise required by any applicable provision of the Code or any regulations issued thereunder, means the fair market value of the Shares determined in good faith by the Administrator; provided, however, that if the Shares are admitted to quotation on the Nasdaq Global Select Market (“*Nasdaq*”) or another national securities exchange, the determination shall be made by reference to the closing price reported by Nasdaq or such other exchange for such date. If the market is closed on such date, the determination shall be made by reference to the last date preceding such date for which the market is open.

“*Incentive Stock Option*” means any Stock Option designated and qualified as an “incentive stock option” as defined in Section 422 of the Code.

“*Non-Employee Director*” means a member of the Board who is not also an employee of the Company or any Subsidiary.

“*Non-Qualified Stock Option*” means any Stock Option that is not an Incentive Stock Option.

“*Option*” or “*Stock Option*” means any option to purchase Shares granted pursuant to Section 5.

“*Performance-Based Award*” means any Restricted Stock Award, Restricted Stock Unit Award, Performance Share Award or Cash-Based Award granted pursuant to Section 10.

“*Performance Criteria*” means the criteria that the Administrator selects for purposes of establishing the Performance Goal or Performance Goals for an individual for a Performance Cycle. The Performance Criteria (which shall be applicable to the organizational level specified by the Administrator, including, but not limited to, the Company or a unit, division, group, or a Subsidiary) that will be used to establish Performance Goals are the following: earnings before interest, taxes, depreciation and amortization, net income (loss) (either before or after interest, taxes, depreciation and/or amortization), changes in the market price of the Shares, economic value-added, initiation or completion of clinical trials, results of clinical trials, drug development or commercialization milestones, collaboration milestones, operational measures including production capacity and capability, hiring and retention of key managers, expense management, capital raising transactions, sales or revenue, acquisitions or strategic transactions, operating income (loss), cash flow (including, but not limited to, operating cash flow and free cash flow), return on capital, assets, equity, or investment, shareholder returns, gross or net profit levels, operating margins, earnings (loss) per Share, sales or market shares, and any other measures of performance selected by the Administrator, any of which may be measured either in absolute terms or as compared to any incremental increase or as compared to results of a peer group.

“*Performance Cycle*” means one or more periods of time, which may be of varying and overlapping durations, as the Administrator may select, over which the attainment of one or more Performance Criteria will be measured for the purpose of determining a grantee’s right to and the payment of a Restricted Stock Award, Restricted Stock Unit Award, Performance Share Award or Cash-Based Award. Each such period shall not be less than 12 months.

“*Performance Goals*” means the specific goals established in writing by the Administrator for a Performance Cycle based upon the Performance Criteria.

[Table of Contents](#)

“*Performance Share Award*” means an Award entitling the recipient to acquire Shares upon the attainment of specified Performance Goals.

“*Prior Plans Returning Shares*” means any Shares underlying any outstanding awards granted under the 2011 Plan or the 2008 Plan, in each case that are forfeited, canceled, repurchased or otherwise terminated (other than by exercise) from and after the 2020 Annual Meeting (which Shares, as and when they become Prior Plans Returning Shares, shall become available for issuance pursuant to Awards under this Plan, notwithstanding anything to the contrary in the terms of the 2011 Plan or the 2008 Plan).

“*Restricted Stock Award*” means an Award entitling the recipient to acquire, at such purchase price (which may be zero) as determined by the Administrator, Shares subject to such restrictions and conditions as the Administrator may determine at the time of grant.

“*Restricted Stock Unit Award*” means an Award of phantom stock units to a grantee.

“*Sale Event*” shall mean (i) the sale of all or substantially all of the assets of the Company on a consolidated basis to an unrelated person or entity, (ii) a merger, reorganization or consolidation in which the outstanding Shares are converted into or exchanged for securities of the successor entity and the holders of the Company’s outstanding voting power immediately prior to such transaction do not own a majority of the outstanding voting power of the successor entity immediately upon completion of such transaction, or (iii) the sale of all of the Shares to an unrelated person or entity.

“*Sale Price*” means the value as determined by the Administrator of the consideration payable, or otherwise to be received by shareholders, per Share pursuant to a Sale Event.

“*Section 409A*” means Section 409A of the Code and the regulations and other guidance promulgated thereunder.

“*Share*” or “*Shares*” means the ordinary shares, par value \$.01 per share, of the Company, subject to adjustments pursuant to Section 3.

“*Stock Appreciation Right*” means a right to receive the appreciation on Shares granted pursuant to Section 5.

“*Subsidiary*” means any corporation or other entity in which the Company has at least a 50 percent interest, either directly or indirectly.

“*Ten Percent Owner*” means an employee who owns or is deemed to own (by reason of the attribution rules of Section 424(d) of the Code) more than 10 percent of the combined voting power of all classes of shares of the Company or any subsidiary corporation of the Company, within the meaning of Section 424 of the Code.

SECTION 2. ADMINISTRATION OF PLAN; ADMINISTRATOR AUTHORITY TO SELECT GRANTEES AND DETERMINE AWARDS

(a) *Administration of Plan.* The Plan shall be administered by the Administrator.

(b) *Powers of Administrator.* The Administrator shall have the power and authority to grant Awards consistent with the terms of the Plan, including the power and authority:

- (i) to select the individuals to whom Awards may from time to time be granted;
- (ii) to determine the time or times of grant, and the extent, if any, of Incentive Stock Options, Non-Qualified Stock Options, Stock Appreciation Rights, Restricted Stock Awards, Restricted Stock Unit Awards, Cash-Based Awards and Performance Share Awards, or any combination of the foregoing, granted to any one or more grantees;
- (iii) to determine the number of Shares to be covered by any Award;

[Table of Contents](#)

(iv) to determine and modify from time to time the terms and conditions, including restrictions, not inconsistent with the terms of the Plan, of any Award, which terms and conditions may differ among individual Awards and grantees, and to approve the form of written (or electronic) instruments evidencing the Awards;

(v) subject to the provisions of Sections 5(a)(iii), 6(d) and 7(a), to accelerate at any time the exercisability or vesting of all or any portion of any Award;

(vi) subject to the provisions of Section 5(a)(ii), to extend at any time the period in which Stock Options or Stock Appreciation Rights may be exercised; and

(vii) at any time to adopt, alter and repeal such rules, guidelines and practices for administration of the Plan and for its own acts and proceedings as it shall deem advisable; to interpret the terms and provisions of the Plan and any Award (including related written and electronic instruments); to make all determinations it deems advisable for the administration of the Plan; to decide all disputes arising in connection with the Plan; and to otherwise supervise the administration of the Plan.

All decisions and interpretations of the Administrator shall be binding on all persons, including the Company, Subsidiaries and Plan grantees.

(c) *Delegation of Authority to Grant Awards.* Subject to applicable law, the Administrator, in its discretion, may delegate to a subcommittee comprised of one or more members of the Board all or part of the Administrator's authority and duties with respect to the granting of Awards to employees who are not subject to the reporting and other provisions of Section 16 of the Exchange Act. Any such delegation by the Administrator shall include a limitation as to the amount of the Awards that may be granted during the period of the delegation and shall contain guidelines as to the determination of the exercise price, in the case of Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights, and the vesting criteria for the Award. The Administrator may revoke or amend the terms of a delegation at any time, but such action shall not invalidate any prior actions of the Administrator's delegate or delegates that were consistent with the terms of the Plan.

(d) *Award Certificates.* Awards under the Plan shall be evidenced by Award Certificates that set forth the terms, conditions and limitations for each Award which may include, without limitation, the term of an Award and the provisions applicable in the event employment or service terminates.

(e) *Indemnification.* Subject to Section 235 of the Companies Act, neither the Board nor the Administrator, nor any member of either or any delegate thereof, shall be liable for any act, omission, interpretation, construction or determination made in good faith in connection with the Plan, and the members of the Board and the Administrator (and any delegate thereof) shall be entitled in all cases to indemnification and reimbursement by the Company in respect of any claim, loss, damage or expense (including, without limitation, reasonable attorneys' fees) arising or resulting therefrom to the fullest extent permitted by law and/or under the Company's articles or bylaws or any directors' and officers' liability insurance coverage which may be in effect from time to time and/or any indemnification agreement between such individual and the Company.

(f) *Foreign Award Recipients.* Notwithstanding any provision of the Plan to the contrary, in order to comply with the laws in other countries in which the Company and its Subsidiaries operate or have employees or other individuals eligible for Awards, the Administrator, in its sole discretion, shall have the power and authority to: (i) determine which Subsidiaries shall be covered by the Plan; (ii) determine which individuals outside the United States are eligible to participate in the Plan; (iii) modify the terms and conditions of any Award granted to individuals outside the United States to comply with applicable foreign laws; (iv) establish subplans and modify exercise procedures and other terms and procedures, to the extent the Administrator determines such actions to be necessary or advisable (and such subplans and/or modifications shall be attached to the Plan as appendices); provided, however, that no such subplans and/or modifications shall increase the Share limitations contained in Section 3(a) hereof; and (v) take any action, before or after an Award is made, that the Administrator determines to be necessary or advisable to obtain approval or comply with any local governmental regulatory exemptions or approvals. Notwithstanding the foregoing, the Administrator may not take any actions hereunder, and no Awards shall be granted, that would violate the Exchange Act or any other applicable United States securities law, the Code, or any other applicable United States governing statute or law.

SECTION 3. SHARES ISSUABLE UNDER THE PLAN; MERGERS; SUBSTITUTION

(a) *Shares Issuable.* The maximum number of Shares reserved and available for issuance under the Plan shall be equal to the sum of: (i) [●] Shares; (ii) 1,199,965 Shares, which is the number of 2011 Plan Available Shares; and (iii) the Prior Plans Returning Shares, as such Shares become available from time to time. For purposes of this limitation, the Shares underlying any Awards that are forfeited, canceled, repurchased or otherwise terminated (other than by exercise) shall be added back to the number of Shares available for issuance under the Plan. Shares tendered or held back upon exercise of an Option or Stock Appreciation Right or settlement of an Award to cover the exercise price or tax withholding shall not be added back to the number of Shares available for issuance under the Plan. In addition, upon net exercise of Options, the gross number of Shares exercised shall be deducted from the total number of Shares available for issuance under the Plan. Shares purchased in the open market with proceeds from the exercise of Options and Stock Appreciation Rights shall not be added to the number of Shares available for issuance under the Plan. In the event that a Stock Appreciation Right is settled in Shares, the gross number of Shares subject to the Stock Appreciation Right shall be deducted from the total number of Shares available for issuance under the Plan. Subject to such overall limitations, Shares may be issued up to such maximum number pursuant to any type or types of Award; provided, however, that no more than [●] Shares may be issued in the form of Incentive Stock Options. The Shares issued under the Plan may be issued from treasury or otherwise.

(b) *Effect of Awards.* The grant of any full value Award (i.e., an Award other than an Option or Stock Appreciation Right) shall be deemed, for purposes of determining the number of Shares available for issuance under Section 3(a), as an Award of 1.8 Shares for each such Share actually subject to the Award and shall be treated similarly if added back to the number of Shares available for issuance when forfeited, canceled, repurchased or otherwise terminated as provided in Section 3(a). Any Prior Plans Returning Share subject to a full value award (i.e., an award other than a stock option or stock appreciation right with respect to which the exercise price is at least 100% of the fair market value of the shares subject to such stock option or stock appreciation right on the date of grant) shall be added to the number of Shares available for issuance under Section 3(a) as 1.8 Shares. The grant of an Option or Stock Appreciation Right shall be deemed, for purposes of determining the number of Shares available for issuance under Section 3(a), as an Award for one Share for each such Share actually subject to the Award and shall be treated similarly if added back to the number of Shares available for issuance when forfeited, canceled, repurchased or otherwise terminated as provided in Section 3(a). Any Prior Plans Returning Share subject to a stock option or stock appreciation right with respect to which the exercise price is at least 100% of the fair market value of the shares subject to such stock option or stock appreciation right on the date of grant shall be added to the number of Shares available for issuance under Section 3(a) as one Share.

(c) *Changes in Shares.* Subject to Section 3(d) hereof, if, as a result of any reorganization, recapitalization, reclassification, share dividend, share split, reverse share split or other similar change in the Company's capital shares, the outstanding Shares are increased or decreased or are exchanged for a different number or kind of shares or other securities of the Company, or additional shares or new or different shares or other securities of the Company or other non-cash assets are distributed with respect to such Shares or other securities, or, if, as a result of any merger or consolidation, or sale of all or substantially all of the assets of the Company, the outstanding Shares are converted into or exchanged for securities of the Company or any successor entity (or a parent or subsidiary thereof), the Administrator shall make an appropriate or proportionate adjustment in (i) the maximum number of Shares reserved for issuance under the Plan, including the maximum number of Shares that may be issued in the form of Incentive Stock Options, (ii) the number and kind of Shares or other securities subject to any then outstanding Awards under the Plan, (iii) the repurchase price, if any, per Share subject to each outstanding Restricted Stock Award, and (iv) the price for each Share subject to any then outstanding Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights under the Plan, without changing the aggregate exercise price (i.e., the exercise price multiplied by the number of Shares subject to the Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right) as to which such Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights remain exercisable. The Administrator shall also make equitable or proportionate adjustments in the number of Shares subject to outstanding Awards and the exercise price and the terms of outstanding Awards to take into consideration cash dividends paid other than in the ordinary course or any other extraordinary corporate event. The adjustment by the Administrator shall be final, binding and conclusive. No fractional Shares shall be issued under the Plan resulting from any such adjustment, but the Administrator in its discretion may make a cash payment in lieu of fractional Shares.

[Table of Contents](#)

(d) *Mergers and Other Transactions.* Except as the Administrator may otherwise specify with respect to particular Awards in the relevant Award documentation, in the case of and subject to the consummation of a Sale Event, all Options and Stock Appreciation Rights that are not vested and exercisable immediately prior to the effective time of the Sale Event shall become fully vested and exercisable as of the effective time of the Sale Event, all other Awards with time-based vesting, conditions or restrictions shall become fully vested and nonforfeitable as of the effective time of the Sale Event and all other Awards with conditions and restrictions relating to the attainment of performance goals may become vested and nonforfeitable in connection with a Sale Event in the Administrator's discretion. Upon the effective time of the Sale Event, the Plan and all outstanding Awards granted hereunder shall terminate, unless provision is made in connection with the Sale Event in the sole discretion of the parties thereto for the assumption or continuation of Awards theretofore granted by the successor entity, or the substitution of such Awards with new Awards of the successor entity or parent thereof, with appropriate adjustment as to the number and kind of shares and, if appropriate, the per share exercise prices, as such parties shall agree (after taking into account any acceleration hereunder). In the event of such termination, the Company shall make or provide for a cash payment to the grantees holding Options or Stock Appreciation Rights, in exchange for the cancellation thereof, in an amount equal to the difference between (A) the Sale Price multiplied by the number of Shares subject to outstanding Options or Stock Appreciation Rights (to the extent then exercisable (after taking into account any acceleration hereunder) at prices not in excess of the Sale Price) and (B) the aggregate exercise price of all such outstanding Options or Stock Appreciation Rights.

(e) *Substitute Awards.* The Administrator may grant Awards under the Plan in substitution for stock and stock-based awards held by employees, directors or consultants of another corporation in connection with the merger or consolidation of the employing corporation with the Company or a Subsidiary or the acquisition by the Company or a Subsidiary of property or stock of the employing corporation. The Administrator may direct that the substitute awards be granted on such terms and conditions as the Administrator considers appropriate in the circumstances. Any substitute Awards granted under the Plan shall not count against the Share limitation set forth in Section 3(a).

SECTION 4. ELIGIBILITY

Grantees under the Plan will be such full or part-time officers and other employees, Non-Employee Directors and consultants of the Company and its Subsidiaries as are selected from time to time by the Administrator in its sole discretion.

SECTION 5. STOCK OPTIONS AND STOCK APPRECIATION RIGHTS

Any Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right granted under the Plan shall be in such form as the Administrator may from time to time approve.

Stock Options granted under the Plan may be either Incentive Stock Options or Non-Qualified Stock Options. Incentive Stock Options may be granted only to employees of the Company or any Subsidiary that is a "subsidiary corporation" within the meaning of Section 424(f) of the Code. To the extent that any Option does not qualify as an Incentive Stock Option, it shall be deemed a Non-Qualified Stock Option.

(a) *Grant of Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights.* The Administrator in its discretion may grant Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights to eligible employees, Non-Employee Directors, and consultants of the Company or any Subsidiary. Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights granted pursuant to this Section 5(a) shall be subject to the following terms and conditions and shall contain such additional terms and conditions, not inconsistent with the terms of the Plan, as the Administrator shall deem desirable. Conditions may be based on continuing employment (or other service relationship) and/or achievement of pre-established performance goals and objectives. If the Administrator so determines, Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights may be granted in lieu of cash compensation at the grantee's election, subject to such terms and conditions as the Administrator may establish. Each Stock Appreciation Right will be denominated in Share equivalents.

(i) *Exercise Price.* The exercise price per Share covered by a Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right granted pursuant to this Section 5(a) shall be determined by the Administrator at the time of grant but shall not be less than 100 percent of the Fair Market Value on the date of grant.

[Table of Contents](#)

In the case of an Incentive Stock Option that is granted to a Ten Percent Owner, the exercise price per Share of such Incentive Stock Option shall be not less than 110 percent of the Fair Market Value on the grant date.

(ii) *Term and Termination.* The term of each Stock Option and Stock Appreciation Right shall be fixed by the Administrator, but no Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right shall be exercisable more than ten years after the date the Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right is granted. In the case of an Incentive Stock Option that is granted to a Ten Percent Owner, the term of such Stock Option shall be no more than five years from the date of grant. Unless otherwise determined by the Administrator on or after the date of grant, if a grantee's employment (or other service relationship) with the Company and its Subsidiaries terminates for any reason (including if a Subsidiary ceases to be a Subsidiary of the Company), the portion of each Stock Option and Stock Appreciation Right held by the grantee that is not then exercisable shall be immediately forfeited. Unless otherwise determined by the Administrator on or after the date of grant, the grantee may exercise the exercisable portion of his Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights until the earlier of three months after such date of termination or the expiration of the stated term of such Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right.

(iii) *Vesting and Exercisability; Rights of a Shareholder.* Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights shall become vested and exercisable at such time or times, whether or not in installments, as shall be determined by the Administrator at or after the grant date, provided they shall not be vested or exercisable for a period of not less than one year from the date of grant. A grantee shall have the rights of a shareholder only as to Shares acquired upon the exercise of a Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right and not as to unexercised Stock Options or Stock Appreciation Rights. The Administrator may accelerate vesting during the minimum vesting period only in the case of a grantee's death, Disability or retirement or upon a Sale Event, and otherwise may accelerate the vesting of all or any portion of any Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right at any time.

(iv) *Method of Exercise for Stock Options.* Stock Options may be exercised in whole or in part, by giving written or electronic notice of exercise to the Company's delegate, specifying the number of Shares to be purchased. In the case of a Stock Option that is not an Incentive Stock Option, unless otherwise determined by the Administrator on or after the date of grant, payment of the purchase price must be made by reduction in the number of Shares issuable upon such exercise, based, in each case, on the Fair Market Value of the Shares on the date of exercise. If the Administrator determines not to use the above payment method or in the case of the exercise of Incentive Stock Options, then payment of the purchase price may be made by one or more of the following methods:

- (A) In cash, by certified or bank check or other instrument acceptable to the Administrator;
- (B) Subject to the consent of the Administrator and on the basis of such form of surrender agreement as the Administrator may specify, through the delivery (or attestation to the ownership) of Shares owned by the optionee. Such surrendered Shares shall be valued at Fair Market Value on the exercise date; or
- (C) By the optionee delivering to the Company a properly executed exercise notice together with irrevocable instructions to a broker to promptly deliver to the Company cash or a check payable and acceptable to the Company for the purchase price; provided that in the event the optionee chooses to pay the purchase price as so provided, the optionee and the broker shall comply with such procedures and enter into such agreements of indemnity and other agreements as the Administrator shall prescribe as a condition of such payment procedure.

Payment instruments will be received subject to collection. The transfer to the optionee on the records of the Company or of the transfer agent of the Shares to be purchased pursuant to the exercise of a Stock Option will be contingent upon receipt from the optionee (or a purchaser acting in his stead in accordance with the provisions of the Stock Option) by the Company of the full purchase price for such Shares and the fulfillment of

[Table of Contents](#)

any other requirements contained in the Option Award Certificate or applicable provisions of laws (including the satisfaction of any withholding taxes that the Company is obligated to withhold with respect to the optionee). In the event an optionee chooses to pay the purchase price by previously-owned Shares through the attestation method, the number of Shares transferred to the optionee upon the exercise of the Stock Option shall be net of the number of attested Shares. In the event that the Company establishes, for itself or using the services of a third party, an automated system for the exercise of Stock Options, such as a system using an internet website or interactive voice response, then the paperless exercise of Stock Options may be permitted through the use of such an automated system.

(v) *Method of Exercise for Stock Appreciation Rights and Payment upon Exercise.* Stock Appreciation Rights may be exercised in whole or in part, by giving written or electronic notice of exercise to the Company's delegate, specifying the number of Shares to be exercised. The appreciation distribution payable on the exercise of a Stock Appreciation Right will be not greater than an amount equal to the excess of (A) the aggregate Fair Market Value (on the date of exercise of the Stock Appreciation Right) of a number of Shares equal to the number of Share equivalents in which the grantee is vested under the Stock Appreciation Right, and with respect to which the grantee is exercising the Stock Appreciation Right on such date, over (B) the aggregate exercise price of the number of Share equivalents with respect to which the grantee is exercising the Stock Appreciation Right on such date. The appreciation distribution may be paid in Shares, in cash, in any combination of the two or in any other form of consideration, as determined by the Administrator and contained in the Stock Appreciation Right Award Certificate.

(vi) *Annual Limit on Incentive Stock Options.* To the extent required for "incentive stock option" treatment under Section 422 of the Code, the aggregate Fair Market Value (determined as of the time of grant) of the Shares with respect to which Incentive Stock Options granted under the Plan and any other plan of the Company or its subsidiary corporations become exercisable for the first time by an optionee during any calendar year shall not exceed \$100,000. To the extent that any Stock Option exceeds this limit, it shall constitute a Non-Qualified Stock Option.

SECTION 6. RESTRICTED STOCK AWARDS

(a) *Nature of Restricted Stock Awards.* The Administrator shall determine the restrictions and conditions applicable to each Restricted Stock Award at the time of grant. Conditions may be based on continuing employment (or other service relationship) and/or achievement of pre-established performance goals and objectives. The terms and conditions of each Restricted Stock Award Certificate shall be determined by the Administrator, and such terms and conditions may differ among individual Awards and grantees.

(b) *Rights as a Shareholder.* Upon the grant of a Restricted Stock Award and payment of any applicable purchase price, a grantee shall have the rights of a shareholder with respect to the voting of the Shares subject to the Restricted Stock Award and receipt of dividends (if any), subject to such conditions contained in the Restricted Stock Award Certificate. Unless the Administrator shall otherwise determine, (i) uncertificated Shares subject to the Restricted Stock Award shall be accompanied by a notation on the records of the Company or the transfer agent to the effect that they are subject to forfeiture until such Shares are vested as provided in Section 6(d) below, and (ii) certificated Shares subject to the Restricted Stock Award shall remain in the possession of the Company until such Shares are vested as provided in Section 6(d) below, and the grantee shall be required, as a condition of the grant, to deliver to the Company such instruments of transfer as the Administrator may prescribe. Notwithstanding anything herein to the contrary, any dividends paid by the Company during the vesting period of any Restricted Stock Award shall accrue and shall not be paid until the Shares subject to the Restricted Stock Award have vested and if any such Shares are forfeited, the grantee shall have no rights to any such accrued dividends.

(c) *Restrictions.* Shares subject to a Restricted Stock Award may not be sold, assigned, transferred, pledged or otherwise encumbered or disposed of except as specifically provided herein or in the Restricted Stock Award Certificate. If a grantee's employment (or other service relationship) with the Company and its Subsidiaries terminates for any reason (including if a Subsidiary ceases to be a Subsidiary of the Company), any Shares subject to a Restricted Stock Award that have not vested at the time of termination shall automatically, without any requirement of notice to such grantee from, or other action by or on behalf of, the

[Table of Contents](#)

Company or its Subsidiaries, be deemed to have been reacquired by the Company at its original purchase price (if any) from such grantee or such grantee's legal representative simultaneously with such termination of employment (or other service relationship), and thereafter shall cease to represent any ownership of the Company by the grantee or rights of the grantee as a shareholder. Following such deemed reacquisition of unvested Shares subject to a Restricted Stock Award that are represented by physical certificates, a grantee shall surrender such certificates to the Company upon request without consideration.

(d) *Vesting of Restricted Stock Awards.* The Administrator at the time of grant shall specify the date or dates and/or the attainment of pre-established performance goals, objectives and other conditions on which the non-transferability of the Restricted Stock Award and the Company's right of repurchase or forfeiture shall lapse. Notwithstanding the foregoing, the restriction period with respect to Restricted Stock Awards shall not be less than one year. Subsequent to such date or dates and/or the attainment of such pre-established performance goals, objectives and other conditions, the Shares on which all restrictions have lapsed shall no longer be subject to the Restricted Stock Award and shall be deemed "vested". Except as may otherwise be provided by the Administrator pursuant to the authority reserved in this Section 6, a grantee's rights in any Shares subject to a Restricted Stock Award that have not vested shall automatically terminate upon the grantee's termination of employment (or other service relationship) with the Company and its Subsidiaries for any reason (including if a Subsidiary ceases to be a Subsidiary of the Company) and such Shares shall be subject to the provisions of Section 6(c) above. The Administrator may accelerate vesting during the minimum vesting period only in the case of a grantee's death, Disability or retirement or upon a Sale Event, and otherwise may accelerate the vesting of all or any portion of any Restricted Stock Award at any time.

SECTION 7. RESTRICTED STOCK UNIT AWARDS

(a) *Nature of Restricted Stock Unit Awards.* The Administrator shall determine the restrictions and conditions applicable to each Restricted Stock Unit Award at the time of grant. Conditions may be based on continuing employment (or other service relationship) and/or achievement of pre-established performance goals and objectives. The terms and conditions of each Restricted Stock Unit Award Certificate shall be determined by the Administrator, and such terms and conditions may differ among individual Awards and grantees. Notwithstanding the foregoing, the restriction period with respect to such Restricted Stock Unit Awards shall not be less than one year. At the end of the restriction period, the Restricted Stock Unit Award, to the extent vested, shall be settled in the form of Shares. To the extent that a Restricted Stock Unit Award is subject to Section 409A, it may contain such additional terms and conditions as the Administrator shall determine in its sole discretion in order for such Award to comply with the requirements of Section 409A. The Administrator may accelerate vesting during the minimum vesting period only in the case of a grantee's death, Disability or retirement or upon a Sale Event, and otherwise may accelerate the vesting of all or any portion of any Restricted Stock Unit Award at any time.

(b) *Election to Receive Restricted Stock Unit Awards in Lieu of Compensation.* The Administrator may, in its sole discretion, permit a grantee to elect to receive a portion of future cash compensation otherwise due to such grantee in the form of a Restricted Stock Unit Award. Any such election shall be made in writing and shall be delivered to the Company no later than the date specified by the Administrator and in accordance with Section 409A and such other rules and procedures established by the Administrator. Any such future cash compensation that the grantee elects to defer shall be converted to a fixed number of phantom stock units (which may be fully vested) based on the Fair Market Value of the Shares on the date the compensation would otherwise have been paid to the grantee if such payment had not been deferred as provided herein. The Administrator shall have the sole right to determine whether and under what circumstances to permit such elections and to impose such limitations and other terms and conditions thereon as the Administrator deems appropriate.

(c) *Rights as a Shareholder.* A grantee shall have the rights as a shareholder only as to Shares acquired by the grantee upon settlement of a Restricted Stock Unit Award; provided, however, that the grantee may be credited with dividend equivalent rights with respect to the phantom stock units underlying his Restricted Stock Unit Award, subject to such terms and conditions as the Administrator may determine; provided that no payment of any such dividend equivalents shall be made unless and until such Restricted Stock Unit Award has vested, and if such Restricted Stock Unit Award is forfeited, the grantee shall have no right to such dividend equivalents.

[Table of Contents](#)

(d) *Termination.* Except as may otherwise be provided by the Administrator pursuant to the authority reserved in Section 7(a), a grantee's right in all Restricted Stock Unit Awards that have not vested shall automatically terminate upon the grantee's termination of employment (or cessation of service relationship) with the Company and its Subsidiaries for any reason (including if a Subsidiary ceases to be a Subsidiary of the Company).

SECTION 8. CASH-BASED AWARDS

Grant of Cash-Based Awards. The Administrator may, in its sole discretion, grant Cash-Based Awards to any grantee in such number or amount and upon such terms, and subject to such conditions, as the Administrator shall determine at the time of grant. The Administrator shall determine the maximum duration of the Cash-Based Award, the amount of cash to which the Cash-Based Award pertains, the conditions upon which the Cash-Based Award shall become vested or payable, and such other provisions as the Administrator shall determine. Each Cash-Based Award shall specify a cash-denominated payment amount, formula or payment ranges as determined by the Administrator. Payment, if any, with respect to a Cash-Based Award shall be made in accordance with the terms of the Award and may be made in cash or in Shares, as the Administrator determines. Except as may otherwise be provided by the Administrator pursuant to the authority reserved in this Section 8, a grantee's right in all Cash-Based Awards that have not vested shall automatically terminate upon the grantee's termination of employment (or cessation of service relationship) with the Company and its Subsidiaries for any reason (including if a Subsidiary ceases to be a Subsidiary of the Company).

SECTION 9. PERFORMANCE SHARE AWARDS

(a) *Nature of Performance Share Awards.* The Administrator may, in its sole discretion, grant Performance Share Awards independent of, or in connection with, the granting of any other Award under the Plan. The Administrator shall determine whether and to whom Performance Share Awards shall be granted, the Performance Goals, the Performance Cycles (which, as defined above, shall not be less than 12 months), and such other limitations and conditions as the Administrator shall determine.

(b) *Rights as a Shareholder.* A grantee receiving a Performance Share Award shall have the rights of a shareholder only as to Shares actually received by the grantee under the Plan and not with respect to Shares subject to the Award but not actually received by the grantee. A grantee shall be entitled to receive Shares under a Performance Share Award only upon satisfaction of all conditions specified in the Performance Share Award Certificate (or in a performance plan adopted by the Administrator).

(c) *Termination.* Except as may otherwise be provided by the Administrator either in the Award Certificate or, subject to Section 15 below, in writing after the Award Certificate is issued, a grantee's rights in all Performance Share Awards shall automatically terminate upon the grantee's termination of employment (or cessation of service relationship) with the Company and its Subsidiaries for any reason (including if a Subsidiary ceases to be a Subsidiary of the Company).

SECTION 10. PERFORMANCE-BASED AWARDS

(a) *Performance-Based Awards.* Any grantee who is selected by the Administrator may be granted one or more Performance-Based Awards payable upon the attainment of Performance Goals that are established by the Administrator and relate to one or more of the Performance Criteria, in each case on a specified date or dates or over any period or periods determined by the Administrator (which, for clarification, shall not be less than 12 months). The Administrator shall define the manner of calculating the Performance Criteria it selects to use for any Performance Cycle (which, as defined above, shall not be less than 12 months). Depending on the Performance Criteria used to establish such Performance Goals, the Performance Goals may be expressed in terms of overall performance of the Company or the performance of a Subsidiary, division, business unit, or an individual. The Administrator, in its discretion, may adjust or modify the calculation of Performance Goals for such Performance Cycle to make adjustments deemed appropriate by the Administrator, including but not limited to, in order to prevent the dilution or enlargement of the rights of an individual (i) in the event of, or in anticipation of, any unusual or extraordinary corporate item, transaction, event or development, (ii) in recognition of, or in anticipation of, any other unusual or nonrecurring events affecting the Company or its Subsidiaries, or the financial statements of the Company or its Subsidiaries, or (iii) in response to, or in anticipation of, changes in applicable laws, regulations, accounting principles, or business conditions. Each Performance-Based Award shall comply with the provisions set forth below.

[Table of Contents](#)

(b) *Grant of Performance-Based Awards.* With respect to each Performance-Based Award granted to a grantee, the Administrator shall select the Performance Criteria for such grant and the Performance Goals with respect to each Performance Criterion (including a threshold level of performance below which no amount will become payable with respect to such Award). Each Performance-Based Award will specify the amount payable, or the formula for determining the amount payable, upon achievement of the various applicable performance targets. The Performance Criteria established by the Administrator may be (but need not be) different for each Performance Cycle and different Performance Goals may be applicable to Performance-Based Awards to different grantees.

(c) *Payment of Performance-Based Awards.* Following the completion of a Performance Cycle, the Administrator shall meet to review and certify in writing whether, and to what extent, the Performance Goals for the Performance Cycle have been achieved and, if so, to also calculate and certify in writing the amount of the Performance-Based Awards earned for the Performance Cycle. The Administrator shall then determine the actual size of each grantee's Performance-Based Award, and, in doing so, may reduce or eliminate the amount of the Performance-Based Award for a grantee if, in its sole judgment, such reduction or elimination is appropriate.

SECTION 11. TRANSFERABILITY OF AWARDS

(a) *Transferability.* Except as provided in Section 11(b) below, during a grantee's lifetime, the grantee's Awards shall be exercisable only by the grantee, or by the grantee's legal representative or guardian in the event of the grantee's incapacity. No Awards shall be sold, assigned, transferred or otherwise encumbered or disposed of by a grantee other than by will or by the laws of descent and distribution or pursuant to a domestic relations order. No Awards shall be subject, in whole or in part, to attachment, execution, or levy of any kind, and any purported transfer in violation hereof shall be null and void.

(b) *Administrator Action.* Notwithstanding Section 11(a), the Administrator, in its discretion, may provide either in the Award Certificate regarding a given Award or by subsequent written approval that the grantee (who is an employee or director) may transfer their Non-Qualified Stock Options and Stock Appreciation Rights to their immediate family members, to trusts for the benefit of such family members, or to partnerships in which such family members are the only partners, provided that the transferee agrees in writing with the Company to be bound by all of the terms and conditions of the Plan and the applicable Award.

(c) *Family Member.* For purposes of Section 11(b), "family member" shall mean a grantee's child, stepchild, grandchild, parent, stepparent, grandparent, spouse, former spouse, sibling, niece, nephew, mother-in-law, father-in-law, son-in-law, daughter-in-law, brother-in-law, or sister-in-law, including adoptive relationships, any person sharing the grantee's household (other than a tenant of the grantee), a trust in which these persons (or the grantee) have more than 50 percent of the beneficial interest, a foundation in which these persons (or the grantee) control the management of assets, and any other entity in which these persons (or the grantee) own more than 50 percent of the voting interests.

(d) *Designation of Beneficiary.* Each grantee to whom an Award has been made under the Plan may designate a beneficiary or beneficiaries to exercise any Award or receive any payment under any Award payable on or after the grantee's death. Any such designation shall be on a form provided for that purpose by the Administrator and shall not be effective until received by the Administrator. If no beneficiary has been designated by a deceased grantee, or if the designated beneficiaries have predeceased the grantee, the beneficiary shall be the grantee's estate.

SECTION 12. TAX WITHHOLDING

(a) *Payment by Grantee.* Each grantee shall pay to the Company or its Subsidiaries, or make arrangements satisfactory to the Administrator regarding payment of, any U.S. federal, state or local taxes, and non-U.S. or other taxes of any kind required by law to be withheld by the Company or its Subsidiaries with respect to any Award. The Company and its Subsidiaries shall, to the extent permitted by law, have the right to deduct any such taxes from any payment of any kind otherwise due to the grantee. The Company's obligation to deliver evidence of book entry (or share certificates) to any grantee is subject to and conditioned on tax withholding obligations being satisfied by the grantee.

[Table of Contents](#)

(b) *Payment in Shares.* In connection with its obligations to withhold any U.S. federal, state or local taxes, and non-U.S. or other taxes from amounts paid to grantees, the Company or its Subsidiaries may make any arrangements that are consistent with the Plan as it may deem appropriate. Without limitation of the preceding sentence, the Company shall have the right to reduce the number of Shares otherwise required to be issued to a grantee (or other recipient) in an amount that would have a Fair Market Value on the date of such issuance equal to all such taxes as shall be required to be withheld by the Company or its Subsidiaries pursuant to any statute or other governmental regulation or ruling and paid to any U.S. federal, state or local, or non-U.S. taxing authority.

SECTION 13. SECTION 409A AWARDS

To the extent that any Award is determined to constitute “nonqualified deferred compensation” within the meaning of Section 409A (a “409A Award”), the Award shall be subject to such additional rules and requirements as specified by the Administrator from time to time in order to comply with Section 409A. In this regard, if any amount under a 409A Award is payable upon a “separation from service” (within the meaning of Section 409A) to a grantee who is then considered a “specified employee” (within the meaning of Section 409A), then no such payment shall be made prior to the date that is the earlier of (i) six months and one day after the grantee’s separation from service, or (ii) the grantee’s death, but only to the extent such delay is necessary to prevent such payment from being subject to interest, penalties and/or additional tax imposed pursuant to Section 409A. Further, the settlement of any such Award may not be accelerated except to the extent permitted by Section 409A.

SECTION 14. TRANSFER, LEAVE OF ABSENCE, ETC.

For purposes of the Plan, the following events shall not be deemed a termination of employment:

- (a) a transfer to the employment of the Company from a Subsidiary or from the Company to a Subsidiary, or from one Subsidiary to another;
- (b) an approved leave of absence for military service or sickness, or for any other purpose approved by the Company or its Subsidiaries, as the case may be, if the employee’s right to re-employment is guaranteed either by a statute or by contract or under the policy pursuant to which the leave of absence was granted or if the Administrator otherwise so provides in writing; or
- (c) the transfer in status from one eligibility category under Section 4 hereof to another category.

SECTION 15. AMENDMENTS AND TERMINATION

The Board or the Administrator may, at any time, amend or discontinue the Plan and the Administrator may, at any time, amend or cancel any outstanding Award for the purpose of satisfying changes in law or for any other lawful purpose, but no such action shall adversely affect rights under any outstanding Award without the holder’s consent. Except as provided in Section 3(c) or 3(d), without prior shareholder approval, in no event may the Administrator exercise its discretion to reduce the exercise price of outstanding Stock Options or Stock Appreciation Rights, or effect repricing through cancellation and re-grants or cancellation in exchange for cash or another Award. To the extent required under the rules of any securities exchange or market system on which the Shares are listed or any other applicable rules, or to the extent approval by shareholders is determined by the Administrator to be required by the Code to ensure that Incentive Stock Options granted under the Plan are qualified under Section 422 of the Code, Plan amendments shall be subject to approval by the shareholders of the Company entitled to vote at a meeting of shareholders. Nothing in this Section 15 shall limit the Administrator’s authority to take any action permitted pursuant to Section 3(d).

SECTION 16. STATUS OF PLAN

With respect to the portion of any Award that has not been exercised and any payments in cash, Shares or other consideration not received by a grantee, a grantee shall have no rights greater than those of a general creditor of the Company unless the Administrator shall otherwise expressly determine in connection with any Award or Awards. In its sole discretion, the Administrator may authorize the creation of trusts or other arrangements to meet the Company’s obligations to deliver Shares or make payments with respect to Awards hereunder, provided that the existence of such trusts or other arrangements is consistent with the foregoing sentence.

SECTION 17. GENERAL PROVISIONS

(a) *No Distribution.* The Administrator may require each person acquiring Shares pursuant to an Award to represent to and agree with the Company in writing that such person is acquiring the Shares without a view to distribution thereof.

(b) *Delivery of Share Certificates.* Share certificates to grantees under the Plan shall be deemed delivered for all purposes when the Company or a share transfer agent of the Company shall have mailed such certificates in the United States mail, addressed to the grantee, at the grantee's last known address on file with the Company. Uncertificated Shares shall be deemed delivered for all purposes when the Company or a share transfer agent of the Company shall have given to the grantee by electronic mail (with proof of receipt) or by United States mail, addressed to the grantee, at the grantee's last known address on file with the Company or any Subsidiary, notice of issuance and recorded the issuance in its records (which may include electronic "book entry" records). Notwithstanding anything herein to the contrary, the Company shall not be required to issue or deliver any certificates evidencing Shares pursuant to the exercise of any Award, unless and until the Administrator has determined, with advice of counsel (to the extent the Administrator deems such advice necessary or advisable), that the issuance and delivery of such certificates is in compliance with all applicable laws, regulations of governmental authorities and, if applicable, the requirements of any exchange on which the Shares are listed, quoted or traded. All share certificates delivered pursuant to the Plan shall be subject to any stop-transfer orders and other restrictions as the Administrator deems necessary or advisable to comply with any U.S. federal, state or local or non-U.S. jurisdiction, securities or other laws, rules and quotation system on which the Shares are listed, quoted or traded. The Administrator may place legends on any share certificate to reference restrictions applicable to the Shares. In addition to the terms and conditions provided herein, the Administrator may require that an individual make such reasonable covenants, agreements, and representations as the Administrator, in its discretion, deems necessary or advisable in order to comply with any such laws, regulations, or requirements. The Administrator shall have the right to require any individual to comply with any timing or other restrictions with respect to the settlement or exercise of any Award, including a window-period limitation, as may be imposed in the discretion of the Administrator.

(c) *Shareholder Rights.* Until Shares are deemed delivered in accordance with Section 17(b), no right to vote or receive dividends or any other rights of a shareholder will exist with respect to Shares to be issued in connection with an Award, notwithstanding the exercise of a Stock Option or Stock Appreciation Right or any other action by the grantee with respect to an Award; provided further that, to the extent the terms of any Award provide for the accrual of dividends, in no event shall any such dividends be paid until such Award has vested.

(d) *Other Compensation Arrangements; No Employment Rights.* Nothing contained in the Plan shall prevent the Board from adopting other or additional compensation plans or arrangements, including trusts, and such arrangements may be either generally applicable or applicable only in specific cases. The adoption of the Plan and the grant of Awards do not confer upon any employee any right to continued employment with the Company or any Subsidiary.

(e) *Trading Policy Restrictions.* Option and Stock Appreciation Right exercises and other Awards under the Plan shall be subject to the Company's insider trading policies and procedures, as in effect from time to time.

(f) *Forfeiture of Awards.* The Awards granted hereunder to the executive officers of the Company are subject to the clawback policy of the Company in effect from time to time.

(g) *Section 82 and Section 1043 of the Companies Act.* The Company and any Subsidiary incorporated in Ireland may do all such things as are contemplated by the Plan except to the extent that they are prohibited by Section 82 and Section 1043 of the Companies Act. Nothing in this Section 17(g) shall prohibit anything which may be done as contemplated by the Plan by a Subsidiary which is incorporated outside of Ireland.

[Table of Contents](#)

SECTION 18. *EFFECTIVE DATE OF PLAN*

The Plan was approved by the Board on March 29, 2018. The Plan became effective upon approval by the holders of a majority of the votes cast at the 2018 Annual General Meeting of Shareholders of the Company. No grants of Incentive Stock Options may be made hereunder after March 29, 2028, which is the tenth anniversary of the date that the Plan was approved by the Board.

SECTION 19. *GOVERNING LAW*

This Plan and all Awards and actions taken thereunder shall be governed by, and construed in accordance with, the laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, applied without regard to conflict of law principles.

SECTION 20. *DISPUTE RESOLUTION*

All disputes and differences arising out of the Plan or otherwise in connection therewith may be referred by the Company to arbitration pursuant to the procedures set forth in the applicable grant agreement of any grantee so affected.

APPENDIX B

GAAP TO NON-GAAP RECONCILIATION

This proxy statement includes information about non-GAAP net income, a financial measure that is not prepared in accordance with GAAP. This non-GAAP measure is not based on any standardized methodology prescribed by GAAP and is not necessarily comparable to similar measures presented by other companies.

Non-GAAP net income adjusts for certain one-time and non-cash charges by excluding from GAAP results: share-based compensation expense; amortization; depreciation; non-cash net interest expense; certain other one-time or non-cash items; and the income tax effect of these reconciling items.

The Company's management and the Board utilize this non-GAAP financial measure to evaluate the Company's performance. The Company provides this non-GAAP measure of the Company's performance to investors because management believes that this non-GAAP financial measure, when viewed with the Company's results under GAAP and the accompanying reconciliations, is useful in identifying underlying trends in ongoing operations. However, non-GAAP net income is not a measure of financial performance under GAAP and, accordingly, should not be considered as an alternative to GAAP measures as an indicator of operating performance. Further, non-GAAP net income should not be considered a measure of the Company's liquidity.

A reconciliation of GAAP net loss to non-GAAP net income, as provided in this proxy statement is as follows:

(In thousands)	Year Ended December 31, 2022
Net Loss — GAAP	\$ (158,267)
Adjustments:	
Share-based compensation expense	94,253
Depreciation expense	41,498
Amortization expense	36,363
Legal settlement	15,905
Separation expense	1,355
Income tax effect related to reconciling items	2,254
Non-cash net interest expense	466
Change in the fair value of contingent consideration	24,032
Non-GAAP Net Income	<u>\$ 57,859</u>

NON-GAAP FINANCIAL TARGETS

This proxy statement includes information about certain non-GAAP financial targets, including non-GAAP net income margin (non-GAAP net income/total revenue). This non-GAAP financial measure is not prepared in accordance with GAAP, is not based on any standardized methodology prescribed by GAAP and is not necessarily comparable to similar measures presented by other companies. Non-GAAP net income adjusts for certain one-time and non-cash charges by excluding from GAAP results: share-based compensation expense; amortization; depreciation; non-cash net interest expense; certain other one-time or non-cash items; and the income tax effect of these reconciling items.

APPENDIX C

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION REGARDING PARTICIPANTS IN THE SOLICITATION

Under applicable SEC rules and regulations, members of the Board, director nominees and certain executive officers of the Company are "Participants" with respect to the Company's solicitation of proxies in connection with the Annual Meeting. The following sets forth certain information about such Participants.

Continuing Directors and Board Nominees

For more information on the names, ages and principal occupations of the Company's continuing directors and Board Nominees, see Proposal 1 beginning on page 32 of this proxy statement and the sections entitled "*Board Nominee Biographical Information*" and "*Continuing Director Biographical Information*" beginning on pages 38 and 41 of this proxy statement. The business address of each of the Company's current non-employee directors and the Board Nominees is Connaught House, 1 Burlington Road, Dublin 4, Ireland, D04 C5Y6.

Executive Officers

The executive officers of the Company who are Participants are Richard F. Pops (Chief Executive Officer and Chairman of the Board); Iain M. Brown (Senior Vice President, Chief Financial Officer) and David J. Gaffin (Executive Vice President, Chief Legal Officer, Chief Compliance Officer and Secretary). The business address for each of the foregoing executive officers is c/o Alkermes, Inc., 852 Winter Street, Waltham, MA 02451. For information on the principal occupations of these Participants, see the section entitled "Executive Officers" beginning on page 87 of this proxy statement.

Information Regarding Ownership of the Company's Securities by Participants

For information on the number of the Company's securities beneficially owned by each Participant who is one of the Company's continuing directors, the Board Nominees or executive officers, see the section entitled "*Ownership of the Company's Ordinary Shares*" beginning on page 84 of this proxy statement.

Information Regarding Transactions in the Company's Securities by Participants

The following table sets forth information regarding purchases and sales of the Company's securities by each Participant during the period from [●], 2021 through [●], 2023. No part of the purchase price or market value of these securities is represented by funds borrowed or otherwise obtained for the purpose of acquiring or holding such securities.

Participant	Number of Ordinary Shares	Transaction Date	Type of Transaction
[●]	[●]	[●]	[●]

Miscellaneous Information Concerning Participants

Each of the Company's directors and executive officers is entitled to indemnification under our Articles of Association. In addition, the Company has entered into indemnification agreements with each of its current directors and executive officers.

Other than as set forth in this Appendix C or elsewhere in this proxy statement and based on the information provided by each Participant:

- no Participant or associate of any Participant beneficially owns, directly or indirectly, or owns of record but not beneficially, any ordinary shares or other securities of the Company or any parent or subsidiary of the Company;
- no Participant has any substantial interest, direct or indirect, through security holdings or otherwise, in any matter to be acted upon at the Annual Meeting other than an interest, if any, as a shareholder of the Company or, with respect to a Director Nominee, as a nominee for director;
- no Participant has purchased or sold any securities of the Company within the past two years;
- neither the Company nor any of the Participants is now or has been within the past year a party to any contract, arrangement or understanding with any person with respect to any of the Company's securities,

[Table of Contents](#)

including, but not limited to, joint ventures, loan or option arrangements, puts or calls, guarantees against loss or guarantees of profit, division of losses or profits or the giving or withholding of proxies; and

5. neither the Company nor any of the Participants or any of their associates have (i) any arrangements or understandings with any person with respect to any future employment by the Company or any of its affiliates or with respect to any future transactions to which the Company or any of its affiliates will or may be a party, or (ii) a direct or indirect material interest in any transaction or series of similar transactions since January 1, 2022 or any currently proposed transactions, or series of similar transactions, in which the Company or any of its subsidiaries was or is to be a party in which the amount involved exceeds \$120,000.

There are no material proceedings to which the Participants or, to the Company's knowledge, any of their associates is a party or has a material interest adverse to the Company. Neither the Company nor any of the Participants has been convicted in a criminal proceeding (excluding traffic violations or similar misdemeanors) during the past ten years.

Proxies may also be solicited by our directors and certain of our officers and regular employees, whether in person, by mail, by telephone or by email or other electronic means. Our directors, officers and employees will not be paid any additional compensation for any such solicitation efforts.

PLEASE VOTE TODAY!
SEE REVERSE SIDE
FOR THREE EASY WAYS TO VOTE.

▼ TO VOTE BY MAIL, PLEASE DETACH PROXY CARD HERE, SIGN, DATE AND RETURN IN THE POSTAGE-PAID ENVELOPE PROVIDED ▼

ALKERMES PLC
2023 ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING OF SHAREHOLDERS
(the "Annual Meeting")
THIS PROXY IS BEING SOLICITED ON BEHALF OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
OF ALKERMES PLC (THE "Board")

**W
H
I
T
E
P
R
O
X
Y**

The undersigned hereby appoints Christopher McLaughlin, Carol McNelis, Richie Paul, Thomas Riordan and Scott Winter (collectively, the "Named Proxy Holders"), or each or any of them, as the true and lawful proxies of the undersigned, each with full power of substitution and revocation, and authorizes them to vote all the shares of Alkermes plc (the "Company") which the undersigned is entitled to vote at the Annual Meeting and any adjournment or postponement thereof upon the matters specified in this proxy card (this "Proxy Card") and upon such other matters as may be properly brought before the Annual Meeting and any adjournment or postponement thereof, conferring authority upon such true and lawful proxies to vote in their discretion on such other matters as may properly come before the Annual Meeting and revoking any proxy heretofore given. If the undersigned wishes to appoint as proxy any person other than the Named Proxy Holders, the undersigned should contact the Company Secretary.

The Annual Meeting is scheduled to be held on [•] 2023 at [•], Irish Standard Time, at [•] for shareholders as of [•], 2023.

WHEN PROPERLY EXECUTED, THE SHARES REPRESENTED BY THIS PROXY CARD WILL BE VOTED AS DIRECTED BY THE UNDERSIGNED. FOR PROPOSAL 1, YOU MAY ONLY VALIDLY VOTE "FOR" UP TO SEVEN (7) NOMINEES IN TOTAL. YOU ARE PERMITTED TO VOTE "FOR" FEWER THAN SEVEN (7) NOMINEES, IN WHICH CASE YOUR SHARES WILL ONLY BE VOTED "FOR" THOSE NOMINEES YOU HAVE MARKED. IF YOU VOTE "FOR" MORE THAN SEVEN (7) NOMINEES, ALL OF YOUR VOTES ON PROPOSAL 1 WILL BE INVALID AND, DEPENDING ON THE BROKER, BANK, OR OTHER NOMINEE THROUGH WHICH YOU HOLD YOUR SHARES, YOUR VOTES CAST ON ALL OTHER PROPOSALS BEFORE THE ANNUAL MEETING MAY ALSO BE INVALID. IF YOU RETURN A VALIDLY EXECUTED WHITE PROXY CARD WITHOUT INDICATING HOW YOUR SHARES SHOULD BE VOTED ON ONE OR MORE MATTERS TO BE VOTED ON AT THE ANNUAL MEETING AND YOU DO NOT REVOKE YOUR PROXY, YOUR SHARES WILL BE VOTED IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE BOARD'S RECOMMENDATIONS SET FORTH IN THIS PROXY CARD FOR EACH PROPOSAL FOR WHICH YOU DID NOT INDICATE A VOTE.

In their discretion, the Named Proxy Holders are authorized to vote upon such other matters that may properly come before the Annual Meeting and any adjournment or postponement thereof.

PLEASE BE SURE TO SIGN AND DATE THIS PROXY CARD AND MARK YOUR VOTES ON THE REVERSE SIDE

ALKERMES PLC YOUR VOTE IS IMPORTANT

Please take a moment now to vote your Alkermes plc
Ordinary Shares for the upcoming Annual Meeting.

A Proxy Card submitted by mail must be received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting before the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting. Internet and telephone votes must be received by the Inspector of Elections at the Annual Meeting before the closing of the polls at the Annual Meeting.

1. Vote by Telephone – Call toll-free from the U.S. or Canada at xxx-xxx-xxxx on a touch-tone telephone. If outside the U.S. or Canada, call xxx-xxx-xxxx. Please follow the simple instructions provided. You will be required to provide the unique control number printed below.

OR

2. Vote by Internet – Please access www.proxyvotenow.com/alks, and follow the simple instructions provided. Please note you must type an “s” after http. You will be required to provide the unique control number printed below.

CONTROL NUMBER:

You may vote by telephone or Internet 24 hours a day, 7 days a week. Your telephone or Internet vote authorizes the Named Proxy Holders to vote your shares in the same manner as if you had executed a proxy card.

OR

3. Vote by Mail – If you do not have access to a touch-tone telephone or to the Internet, or if you wish to vote by mail, please sign, date and return the proxy card in the envelope provided, or mail to: Alkermes plc, c/o First Coast Results, Inc., 200 Business Park Circle, Suite 112, Saint Augustine, FL 32095.

▼ TO VOTE BY MAIL, PLEASE DETACH PROXY CARD HERE, SIGN, DATE AND RETURN IN THE POSTAGE-PAID ENVELOPE PROVIDED ▼

Please mark
vote as in
this example

Any shareholder entitled to attend and vote at the Annual Meeting may appoint one or more proxies, who need not be a shareholder(s) of the Company. A proxy is required to vote in accordance with any instructions provided. Completion of a proxy card will not preclude a shareholder from attending and voting at the Annual Meeting in person.

THE BOARD
RECOMMENDS A VOTE
"FOR" ALL ITEMS.

1. To elect seven (7) directors to serve on the Board. While you may mark instructions with respect to any or all of the nominees, you may only validly vote "FOR" up to seven (7) nominees in total. You are permitted to vote "FOR" fewer than seven (7) nominees, in which case your shares will be voted "FOR" only those nominees you have marked. If you vote "FOR" more than seven (7) nominees, all of your votes on Proposal 1 will be invalid and, depending on the broker, bank, or other nominee through which you hold your shares, your votes cast on all other proposals before the Annual Meeting may also be invalid. If you sign and return your proxy card and do not specify how you want your shares to be voted on Proposal 1, they will be voted "FOR" all of the Board nominees.

2. To approve, in a non-binding, advisory vote, the compensation of the Company's named executive officers. FOR AGAINST ABSTAIN

3. To ratify, in a non-binding vote, the appointment of PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP as the independent auditor and accounting firm of the Company and to authorize, in a binding vote, the Audit and Risk Committee of the Board to set the independent auditor and accounting firm's remuneration. FOR AGAINST ABSTAIN

BOARD NOMINEES:

THE BOARD RECOMMENDS A VOTE
"FOR" ALL BOARD NOMINEES.

- | | | |
|--|------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1A. Emily Peterson Alva | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1B. Shane M. Cooke | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1C. Richard B. Gaynor, M.D. | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1D. Cato T. Laurencin, M.D., Ph.D. | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1E. Brian P. McKeon | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1F. Richard F. Pops | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1G. Christopher I. Wright, M.D., Ph.D. | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |

SARISSA NOMINEES:

THE BOARD RECOMMENDS YOU
"WITHHOLD" YOUR VOTE WITH RESPECT
TO ALL SARISSA NOMINEES.

- | | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1H. Patrice Bonfiglio | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1I. Alexander Denner, Ph.D. | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |
| 1J. Sarah J. Schlesinger, M.D. | FOR <input type="checkbox"/> | WITHHOLD <input type="checkbox"/> |

4. To approve the Alkermes plc 2018 Stock Option and Incentive Plan, as amended. FOR AGAINST ABSTAIN

5. To renew Board authority to allot and issue shares under Irish law. FOR AGAINST ABSTAIN

6. To renew Board authority to disapply the statutory pre-emption rights that would otherwise apply under Irish law. FOR AGAINST ABSTAIN

Date: _____, 2023

Signature _____

Signature (if jointly held) _____

Title(s) _____

Please sign exactly as your name(s) appear(s) hereon. When signing as attorney, executor, administrator, or other fiduciary, please give full title as such. Joint owners should each sign personally. All holders must sign. If a corporation or partnership, please sign in full corporate or partnership name by authorized officer.

